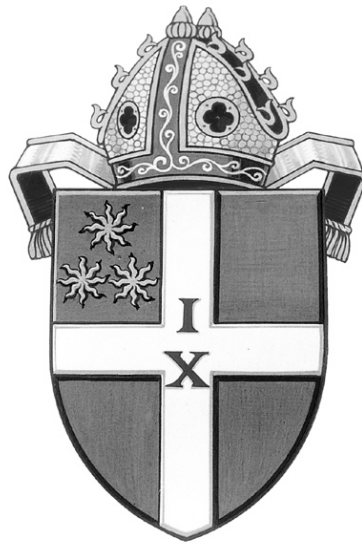


ISSN 1179-6847



Year Book

of the

Diocese of Christchurch

2021

YEAR BOOK OF THE

DIOCESE OF CHRISTCHURCH

2021

CONTENTS	Page
Contact details for Bishop, Diocese, Committees, Officers of Synod, Schools, Chaplains	3-10
Parishes and contact details	11-19
Members of Synod	20-25
Licenced Clergy and Officiating Ministers	26-36
Proceedings of Synod	
Table of Contents for Proceedings of Synod	37
Bishop's Presidential Address	39-50
Clergy Deaths	51
New Clergy	51-52
Clergy Retirements	52
Clergy Appointments	52
Resigned Licences or PTO's	52
Official Acts of the Bishop	53-61
Schedule	62-70
Motions	71-75; 86-90; 118-120
Bills	75-86; 91-94; 133-146
Trust Deed, St Michael's Church School	95-117
Elections	117-118
Proposed 2021-2030 Mission Action Plan for the Diocese of Christchurch	120-133
Parish Statistics Year End December 2020	147-148

Diocese of Christchurch

Bishop

The Right Rev'd Dr Peter Carrell, BScHon, BD, PHD
PO Box 4438, Christchurch 8140
Anglican Centre, Cardale House, 95 Tuam St, Christchurch 8011
Telephone: Office 03 348 6701
Email: bishop@anglicanlife.org.nz
Bishop's EA: Mrs Veronica Cross
Telephone 03 348 6701
Email: bishopsea@anglicanlife.org.nz

Vicar General (until 31 January 2022)

The Rev'd Canon Mark Chamberlain, B Eng, B Theol, M Min
7 Makora Street Fendalton Christchurch 8041
Telephone: Mobile 027 432 7474
Email: mark@stbarnabas.org.nz

Deputy Vicar General (until 31 January 2022 then Vicar General)

The Ven Mark Barlow, B.Th
21 Leinster Tce LINCOLN 7608
Telephone: Mobile 021 041 0914
Email: vicarmark@hotmail.com

Chancellor

Mr Maurice Walker
Trollope & Co - Lawyers PO Box 20 Christchurch 8140
Email: maurice@tc.legal

Vice Chancellor

Mr Alex Summerlee BA, LLB (Hons)
PO Box 8020, Riccarton, Christchurch 8440
Email: alexsummerlee@parryfield.co m

Diocesan Monitor

The Rev'd David Coster
Email: drcoster@xtra.co.nz

Archdeacons

The Ven. Susan Baldwin (Westland and Chatham Island)
The Ven. Mark Barlow (Irakehu and Chaplaincies)
The Ven. Katrina Hill (Pegasus)
The Ven. Indrea Alexander (South Canterbury)
The Ven. Joan Clark (Mid Canterbury)
The Ven. Lynnette Lightfoot (Christchurch)
The Ven. Nicky Lee (Household of Deacons)
The Ven. Dawn Baldwin (North Canterbury)
The Ven. Nick Mountfort (Selwyn-Tawera)

Standing Committee

(dates show year of election)

Chairperson Bishop—The Right Rev'd Dr Peter Carrell

Clergy

Rev'd Tony Kippax (2019)

Rev'd Kofe Havea (2021)

Very Rev'd Lawrence Kimberly (2021)

Rev'd Michael Brantley (2021)

Laity

Mr David Prosser (2019)

Mrs Kirsty May (2020)

Mrs Corinne Haines (2021)

Mr Byron Behm (2021)

Ex-officio: Mr Edwin Boyce (Diocesan Manager)

Anglican Centre

Location: Cardale House 95 Tuam Street, Christchurch 8011

Postal address: PO Box 4438, Christchurch 8140,

ph (03) 348 6960, website: www.anglicanlife.org.nz

Diocesan Staff

Diocesan Manager

Mr Edwin Boyce (JP)

BBS, MBS, NZCE, NZCCT, C&G FTC

Email: diomanager@anglicanlife.org.nz

Executive Assistant to the Bishop

Mrs Veronica Cross,

Dip RelStd, Cert IV Bus Admin(Qld), Dip BusMgmt

Email: bishopsea@anglicanlife.org.nz

Diocesan Finance Manager

Mrs Lynda Alexander, B.Com, CA

Email: diofinancemanager@anglicanlife.org.nz

Archivist

F. Jane Teal, MA , PgCert, Dip Tchg

Email: archivesdiochch@anglicanlife.org.nz

Diocesan Youth Ministry Adviser

Mrs Samantha Mould

Mobile 022 021 5401

Email: youth@anglicanlife.org.nz

Diocesan Admin Assistant & IT Support

Mr Scott Walters, B Appl. Comp.

Email: dioadmin@anglicanlife.org.nz

Communications & Media Officer

Jo Bean

Email: media@anglicanlife.org.nz

Diocesan Ministry Educator

Rev'd Stephanie Robson

Email: education@anglicanlife.org.nz

Director of Theology House

Gareth Bezett

Theology House

PO Box 6728, Upper Riccarton, Christchurch 8014

Telephone: Office 03 341 3399

Email: director@theologyhouse.ac.nz

The Church Property Trustees

(dates show year of election)

Chairperson Bishop - The Right Rev'd Dr Peter Carrell

Mrs Susan Sullivan (2021)

Mr Steve Wakefield (2018)& (2021)

Mr Robert Bijl (2019)

Mrs Sammy Mould (2019)

Mr Peter Flannery (2019)

Dr Corin Murfitt (2020)

Mr Simon Courtney (2020)

Mr Chris Wilson (2020)

General Manager

Mr Gavin Holley, Dip BS, BBS, PGDip BS, MBS

Email: cptgm@anglicanlife.org.nz

Telephone: Mobile 021 289 8679

Office Manager

Mr Ross Seagar

Email: cptofficemanager@anglicanlife.org.nz

Anglican Care

Warden

Chairperson

Executive Officer

Bishop—The Right Rev'd Dr Peter Carrell

Ms Moka Ritchie

Mr Patrick Murray, BA (Hons) , CA

Mobile: 027 256 3368

Email: acexecutiveofficer@anglicanlife.org.nz

Miss Jane Evans (2018) & The Rev'd Peter Beck (2019)
(2021)

Bishop's Appointment

Ms Moka Ritchie, Mr Chas Muir

Boad Appointment

Mr Neil Shewan, Rev'd Ben Randall

Divisional Chairperson

Mrs Nalini Meyer (City Mission)

City Missioner

Mr Matthew Mark

Anglican Care Community Development

Mrs Jan Rogers

Operating Management Board (Ceased rom 31 December 2021)

Chairperson Mr Neil Shewan

Standing Committee Representatives

The Very Rev'd Lawrence Kimberley

Mr David Prosser

CPT Representatives

Mr Peter Flannery

Mr Steve Wakefield

Anglican Care Representatives

Mr Chas Muir

Mr Neil Shewan

Officers of Synod

Secretary of Synod

Diocesan Manager

Scrutineers

Mr Jonathan Gardner

Mrs Sue Robb

The Rev'd Margaret Neat

The Rev'd Cameron Pickering

Resolutions Committee

Mr Edwin Boyce

Mr Maurice Walker

Mr Alex Summerlee

The Rev'd Megan Harvey

The Rev'd Tim Frank

Mr David Prosser

Mrs Kirsty May

Minutes Committee

The Rev'd Ben Randall

The Rev'd Canon . Mandy Neil

Mrs Vivienne Jackson

Mr David Prosser

2022 General Synod Representatives

The Right Rev'd Dr Peter Carrell

The Rev'd Dr Carolyn Robertson

The Rev'd Toby Behan

The Rev'd Lucy Flatt

Mr Byron Behm

Mrs Vivienne Jackson

Miss Ciru Muriuki

Mrs Susanne Robb

Anglican Diocesan Ministry Support Centre Governance Board

The Very Rev'd Lawrence Kimberley (Chairperson)
Mr David Prosser
Mrs Lynn Shearing

Mr Tim Stevenson
The Rev'd Tony Kippax
Mr Edwin Boyce (staff)
Mrs Lynda Alexander (staff)

Board of Nomination—Diocesan Nominators

Mr Edwin Boyce (Chairperson)
The Ven Indrea Alexander
The Ven Dawn Baldwin
The Rev'd Jo Latham
The Rev'd Stephanie Clay
The Rev'd Tim Frank
The Rev'd Lynnette Lightfoot

Mrs Vivienne Jackson
Mrs Corinne Haines
Vacant
Vacant
Vacant
Vacant

Bishop's Advisory Committee on Ordination

Bishop—The Right Rev'd Dr Peter Carrell
The Rev'd Stephanie Robson

Mr Peter Cattell
The Ven. Nicky Lee
The Rev'd Jenny Wilkens

ChristChurch Cathedral

<u>Bishop</u>	The Right Rev'd Dr Peter Carrell
<u>Dean</u>	The Very Rev'd Canon Lawrence Kimberley
<u>Deacon</u>	The Rev'd Nicky Lee

Clerical Canons

The Rev'd Canon Brenda Bonnet
The Rev'd Canon Ben Truman
The Rev'd Canon Mandy Neil
The Rev'd Canon Mark Chamberlain

Lay Canons

Canon Tony Hughes-Johnson
Canon Susan Rendall
Canon Malcolm Rickerby
Canon Carole Muir

Chapter Secretary

Mr Chris Oldham

Canons Emeritus

The Rev'd Canon Roger Couper
Canon E.D. (Ted) Harrall
Canon Noel Woods
The Rev'd Canon Craufurd Murray

Residentiary Canons

The Rev'd Canon Rosalie Hoddinott

Honorary Canons

The Rev'd Canon Richard Roberton
The Rev'd Canon David Morrell

Diocesan Chancellor

Vice Chancellor

Mr Maurice Walker
Mr Alex Summerlee

College House

Warden

Principal

Board Chair

Bursar

Bishop—The Right Rev'd Dr Peter Carrell
Mr Richard Taylor BPhEd
Mr Jono Brent
Mr Rex Dillon BCom, ACIS
100 Waimairi Road, Ilam, Christchurch 8041
Telephone: 03 364 2001
Fax: 03 364 2101
Email: office@collegehouse.org.nz

Theology House

Warden

Director

Administrator

Bishop—The Right Rev'd Dr Peter Carrell
Mr Gareth Bezett
Ms Heather Fraser
Cardale House, 95 Tuam St, Christchurch 8011
PO Box 6728, Upper Riccarton, Christchurch 8442
Telephone: 03 341 3399
Email: admin@theologyhouse.ac.nz

Bishop Julius Hall of Residence (Rebranding as Arcady Hall in 2022)

Warden

Principal

Board Chair

Bishop—The Right Rev'd Dr Peter Carrell
Ms Jo Addison
Email: principal@bishopjulius.org.nz
Mr Tim Trollope LL.B
Office: 90 Waimairi Road, Ilam, Christchurch 8041
Phone: 03 364-2747
Ven Nick Mountfort Standing Committee appointee 2021
Professor Tim Bell Standing Committee appointee 2021

Christ's College

Warden
Principal
Chaplain

Bishop—The Right Rev'd Dr Peter Carrell
Mr Garth Wynne, BA (Qld) DipEd (Qld) MEdAdmin (NewEng)
The Rev'd J.B.M. (Bosco) Peters, B.Sc, B.Theol. (Hons), Dip.Tchg until 2021
The Rev'd Cameron Pickering B Theol, Grad Dip.Tchg, Grad Arts, PG Dip C from February 2022

Director of Finance
and Operations
and Board Secretary

Private Bag 4900, Christchurch 8140
Telephone: 03 366 8705
Fax: 03 364 5295
Email: mmurrell@christscollege.com (Mel Murrell, Principal's EA)

Craighead Diocesan School Proprietors

Warden

Bishop—The Right Rev'd Dr Peter Carrell

Chairperson

Mrs Rene Crawford

Deputy Chairman

Mrs Andrea Leslie

Board Secretary

Mrs Christine Sparrow

Elected Archdeaconry

Mr Ross Wells (2022)

Elected by Synod

Dr William Rolleston (2022)

Mrs Tracey McLeod (2020)

Principal

Mrs Lindy Graham

Bursar

Mrs Christine Sparrow

Wrights Avenue, Highfield, Timaru 7910

Telephone: 03 688 6074

Fax: 03 684 2250

Email: sparrowch@craighead.school.nz

Chaplain

The Rev'd Lucy Flatt; BA; Btheol; GradDipTchg; CPE;

St Margaret's College Trust Board

Warden

Bishop—The Right Rev'd Dr Peter Carrell

Principal

Diana Patchett

Chairperson

Ms Di Humphries

Synod Appointed

Ms Nicola Church, Ms Cindy McEwan

Board Secretary

Mrs Janine Clarkson

General Manager

Ms Lynette Archibald

Chaplain

The Rev'd Stephanie Clay B Theol.

Address

PO Box 25-094, Victoria St, Christchurch 8144

Telephone

03 379 2000

Email:

trustboard@stmargarets.school.nz

St Michael's Church School

Warden
Board Chair
Principal

Bishop—The Right Rev'd Dr Peter Carrell
Mr Spencer Beasley
Miss Penny Tattershaw
Email: principal@saintmichaels.co.nz
Mrs Jocelyn Richards
PO Box 4022, Christchurch Mail Centre,
Christchurch 8140249 Durham Street
South, Christchurch South, 8011,
Telephone: 03 379 9790
Fax: 03 365 0554
Email: office@saintmichaels.co.nz

Bursar

Chaplain
Synod Appointed

Father Chris Orczy, BMus, BTh
Rev'd Lynnette Lightfoot

The Cathedral Grammar School Trust Board

Warden
Chairperson
Principal
Bursar

Bishop—The Right Rev'd Dr Peter Carrell
Mr Simon Wynn Thomas
Mr Scott Thelning
Mr Geoff Cain
26 Park Terrace, Christchurch Central, Christchurch 8013
PO Box 2244 Christchurch Mail Centre, Christchurch
Telephone: 03 365 0385
website: www.cathedralgrammar.school.nz

Chaplain

Mrs Teresa Kundycki-Carrell

Chaplains

Archdeacon:
Christchurch Women's Hospital:
St George's Hospital
Timaru Hospital Chaplain
Christchurch Hospital:
Burwood Hospital
Hillmorton Hospital
Princess Margaret Hospital
Police

Territorial Army Chaplain - Burnham
Armed Services Chaplain - RNZNVR
AAW
Retired Clergy
Lincoln University
University of Canterbury (Ecumenical)

The Ven. Mark Barlow
The Rev'd Alexa Evenden
The Rev'd Jeff Cotton
The Rev'd Alan Cummins
03 364 0640 ext 89555 or 86358
03 383 6836 ext 99762
03 337 7969 - ask for the Chaplain
03 337 7969 - ask for the Chaplain
The Rev'd Mary Giles
The Ven. Mark Barlow
The Rev'd James Ullrich
The Rev'd W Robert Thomson
The Rev'd Nicky Lee
The Rev'd Lynnette Lightfoot
The Rev'd Victoria Askin
The Rev'd Dr John fox

Cursillo

National Lay Director: Ms Gail Spence
Diocesan Spiritual Director: The Rev'd Don Pilgrim
Diocesan Lay Director: Mr Michael Morley-Bunker

Anglican Elder Care Centre

The Rev'd Anne Russell-Brighty

Diocese of Christchurch Parish Directory

Addington (Christchurch Archdeaconry) <u>Vicar</u> <u>Parish Administrator</u> <u>Vicar's Warden</u> <u>People's Warden</u> <u>Parish Mailing Address:</u>	St Mary the Virgin, 30 Church Square, Addington, Christchurch 8011 The Ven. Canon Helen Roud Michael Graveston Allan Hudson Gail Collier 21 Church Square, Addington, Christchurch 8022 anglicanstmary@gmail.com
Akaroa-Banks Peninsula (Irakehu Archdeaconry) <u>Vicar</u> <u>Parish Secretary & Parish Contact</u> <u>Vicar's Warden</u> <u>People's Warden</u> <u>Parish Mailing Address:</u>	St Peter, 10 Rue Balquerie, Akaroa, 7520 St Andrew, 526 Le Bons Bay Rd, R D 3 Akaroa, 7583 St John the Evangelist, 6079 Christchurch-Akaroa Rd, Duvauchelle St John the Evangelist, 1131 Okains Bay Rd, Okains Bay St Luke, 1280 Chorlton Rd, Little Akaloa Use of Presbyterian Church, Pigeon Bay Use of Presbyterian Church, Wainui The Rev'd Ederick Corban-Banks Kate Clare John McKenzie John Moyle 16 Kowhai Grove, Akaroa 7520 (03) 304-7228
Amberley (North Canterbury Archdeaconry) <u>Interim Priest in Charge</u> <u>Administrator & Parish Contact</u> <u>Bishop's Warden</u> <u>People's Warden</u> <u>Parish Mailing Address:</u>	Holy Innocents, 7 Church St, Amberley 7410 St Paul, 10 Leithfield Rd, Leithfield Rev'd Canon Mandy Neil Mrs Patricia Gardner John Field-Dodgson Karen Croft C/- Mrs P D Gardner, 8d Bank St, Amberley 7410
Amuri Co-operating (North Canterbury Archdeaconry) <u>Vicar</u> <u>Vicar's Warden</u> <u>People's Warden</u> <u>Parish Mailing Address:</u>	St Mary, 41 Wilkin St, Rotherham St Andrew, Mountain View Rd, Culverden The Ven. Dawn Baldwin Liz Teulon Diane Norrie PO Box 64, Culverden, Nth Canterbury 7391
Ashburton (Mid-Canterbury Archdeaconry) <u>Vicar</u> <u>Officiating Minister</u> Deacon <u>Parish Contact/Parish Secretary</u> <u>Vicar's Warden</u> <u>People's Warden's</u> <u>Parish Mailing Address:</u>	St Stephen, 64 Park St, Ashburton 7700 St Peter Church Room, 93 Harrison St, Allenton, Ashburton 7700 St Andrews, 151 Thomson St, Tinwald 7700 The Ven. Joan Clark The Rev'd Helen Wallis Rev'd Stephen Murrav Marion Jacobson Roger Paterson Sue Hooper PO Box 400, Ashburton 7740 (03) 308 5438 (w) stephash@xtra.co.nz
Avonhead (Selwyn-Tawera Archdeaconry) <u>Vicar</u> <u>Parish Contact/Parish Secretary</u> <u>Vicar's Warden</u> <u>People's Warden</u> <u>Parish Mailing Address:</u>	St Christophers, 244 Avonhead Rd, Avonhead, Christchurch 8042 Parish Office: 4 Coniston Ave, Avonhead, Christchurch 8042 The Rev'd Michael Brantley Joanna Frampton (03) 358 8780 (w) admin@stchristophers.org.nz Georgina Ennor Robyn Campbell 244 Avonhead Rd, Avonhead, Christchurch 8042
Avonside (Pegasus Archdeaconry) <u>Vicar</u> <u>Parish Contact/Parish Secretary</u> <u>Vicar's Warden</u> <u>People's Warden</u> <u>Parish Mailing Address:</u>	Holy Trinity, 168 Stanmore Rd, Avonside, Christchurch 8011 (being re-consecrated February 2022) The Rev'd Jill Keir Mrs Colleen Shankland (03) 389 6948 Email office@holyltrinityavonside.co.nz Elizabeth Forbes Anna Clare PO Box 32-066, Christchurch 8147

Diocese of Christchurch Parish Directory

Bryndwr (Selwyn-Tawera Archdeaconry) <u>Vicar</u> <u>Officiating Minister</u> <u>Parish Secretary & Parish Contact</u> <u>Vicar's Warden</u> <u>People's Warden</u> <u>Parish Mailing Address:</u>	St Aidan, 63 Brookside Tce (Aorangi Rd Cnr), Bryndwr, Christchurch 8053 The Rev'd Jacqui Stevenson Vicarage 63a Brookside Terrace Bryndwr, Christchurch 8053 The Rev'd Dr Robert Robinson Jane Andrews Vacant Penny Yeoman 63 Brookside Terrace, Bryndwr, Christchurch 8053 (03) 03 351 8075 (w) (03) 354 4270 (w), staidans.bryndwr@gmail.com
Burnside-Harewood (Selwyn-Tawera Archdeaconry) <u>Vicar</u> <u>Officiating Minister</u> <u>Parish Contact/Parish Secretary</u> <u>Vicar's Warden</u> <u>People's Warden</u> <u>Parish Mailing Address:</u>	St Timothy, 46 Kendal Ave, Burnside, Christchurch 8053 St James, 750 Harewood Rd, Harewood, Christchurch 8051 The Rev'd Chris Ponniah The Vicarage: 40 Kendal Ave Burnside, Christchurch 8053 Mrs Lou Godfrey Rob Orange (03) 358 8174 office@burnside.org.nz Carol Wong 46 Kendal Ave, Burnside, Christchurch 8053
Cashmere (Irakehu Archdeaconry) <u>Vicar</u> <u>Parish Contact/Parish Secretary</u> <u>Vicar's Warden</u> <u>People's Warden</u> <u>Parish Mailing Address:</u>	St Augustine, 5 Cracroft Tce, Cashmere, Christchurch (03) 332 6627 The Rev'd Kofe Havea Paula Cox (03) 332-6627 (w) office@staugustines.org.nz Claire Bickers David Heard 5 Cracroft Tce, Cashmere, Christchurch 8022
Cathedral (Christchurch Archdeaconry) <u>Dean</u> <u>Deacon</u> <u>Assistant Curate</u> <u>Administrator & Parish Contact</u> <u>Mailing Address:</u>	Christ Church, 234 Hereford Street, Christchurch 8011 The Very Rev'd Lawrence Kimberley (03) 366 0046 (w) 021 103 6907 (m) The Rev'd Nicky Lee The Rev'd Cameron Pickering until 30 November 2021 Chris Oldham PO Box 855, Christchurch 8140 (03) 353 7881 (w) admin@christchurchcathedral.co.nz
Chatham Islands (Chatham Islands Archdeaconry) <u>Archdeacon</u> <u>Bishop's Warden</u> <u>Bishop's Warden</u> <u>People's Warden & Parish Contact</u> <u>People's Warden</u> <u>People's Warden</u> <u>Parish Mailing Address:</u>	St Augustine, Te One, Waitangi Big Bush Road, Chatham Islands 8942 The Ven. Susan Baldwin Eileen Cameron Hannah Noble Eva Gregory-Hunt Al Harvey Barby Joyce 283 North Road, Te One, Chatham Islands 8942 (022) 646 6341 revsuebaldwin@gmail.com
Cheviot (North Canterbury Archdeaconry) <u>Vicar</u> <u>Vicar's Warden</u> <u>People's Warden</u> <u>Parish Parish Contact</u> <u>Parish Mailing Address:</u>	St John the Evangelist, 26 Ward Road, Cheviot 7310 The Rev'd John Hearne Stephen Knight Heidi Tirikatene-Nash Patricia Leadbeater PO Box 54, Cheviot 7341
Christchurch-St John's (Christchurch Archdeaconry) <u>Priest in Charge</u> <u>Wardens</u>	Demolished post-earthquake Dean Lawrence Kimberley Lynda Alexander & Edwin Boyce (03) 366-0046 dean@christchurchcathedral.co.nz
Christchurch-St Luke's (Christchurch Archdeaconry)	Parish dissolved 18 October 2021.

Christchurch-St Michael's (Christchurch Archdeaconry)	St Michael & All Angels, 86-90 Oxford Tce, Christchurch 8011
<u>Vicar</u>	Fr Chris Orczy (03) 379 5236 (w)
<u>Assistant Priest</u>	The Rev'd Dr Meg Harvey
<u>Parish Secretary</u>	Mrs Taunya Kearns
<u>Vicar's Warden/Parish Contact</u>	Michael Graveston
<u>People's Warden</u>	Jane Evans
<u>Parish Mailing Address:</u>	PO Box 4022, Christchurch 8140

East Christchurch (Pegasus Archdeaconry)	St Faith's, 46 Hawke St, New Brighton, Christchurch 8083 St Luke's, 212 Pine Ave, South Brighton, Christchurch 8062 St Andrew's, 109 Marriotts Rd, North Brighton, Christchurch 8083
<u>Vicar</u>	The Ven. Katrina Hill
<u>Officiating Minister</u>	The Rev'd John Parker
<u>Officiating Minister</u>	The Rev'd Jean Smith
<u>Parish Contact/Parish Secretary</u>	The Parish Secretary
<u>Vicar's Warden</u>	Vacant
<u>People's Warden</u>	Pam Barratt
<u>Parish Mailing Address:</u>	305 New Brighton Rd, Burwood, Christchurch 8083 info@eastchch.church

Ellesmere (Irakehu Archdeaconry)	St James, 80 High Street, Southbridge 7602 St John the Evangelist Anglican Church, 68 High Street, Leeston 7632 St Mary, 628 Selwyn Lake Road, Leeston 7683 St Luke, Brookside-Burnham Rd, Brookside 7682 St Mark, Leeston-Taumutu Rd, Sedgemere 7682 Trinity, Dunsandel Hororata Rd, Dunsandel
<u>Vicar & Parish Contact</u>	The Rev'd Susan Gill
<u>Vicar's Warden</u>	Michael Morley-Bunker
<u>People's Warden</u>	Katherine Millar
<u>Parish Mailing Address:</u>	P O Box 44, Leeston 7632 ellesmere.leeston@xtra.co.nz

Fendalton (Christchurch Archdeaconry)	St Barnabas, 8 Tui St (145 Fendalton Rd), Fendalton, Christchurch 8041
<u>Vicar</u>	Canon Mark Chamberlain until 31 January 2022 Vicarage: 7 Makora St, FendaltonChristchurch 8041
<u>Priest Assistant</u>	The Rev'd Jenny Wilkins
<u>Officiating Minister</u>	The Rev'd Dr Pauline Stewart
<u>Officiating Minister & Pacifica Priest</u>	The Rev'd Leni Havea
<u>Parish Contact/Parish Secretary</u>	Marion Cook (03) 351 7064 (w) office@stbarnabas.org.nz
<u>Vicar's Warden</u>	Marcus Read
<u>People's Warden</u>	Wendy Kington
<u>Parish Mailing Address:</u>	8 Tui Street, Fendalton, Christchurch 8041

Geraldine (South Canterbury Archdeaconry)	St Mary, 77 Talbot St, Geraldine 7930 Holy Innocents, Rangitata Gorge Rd, Mt Peel 7990 St Stephen, 1200 Peel Forest Rd, Peel Forest 7990 St Anne, Pleasant Valley Rd, Pleasant Valley 7991 St Thomas, Church St, RD 21, Woodbury 7991 Rev'd Tony Kippax
<u>Vicar</u>	
<u>Parish Contact/Parish Secretary</u>	Audrey Butts admin@anglicansingeraldine.co.nz
<u>Vicar's Warden</u>	Paul Sagar
<u>People's Warden</u>	Ann Armstrong
<u>Parish Mailing Address:</u>	77 Talbot Street, Geraldine 7930

Glenmark-Waikari (North Canterbury Archdeaconry)	St Paul, 173 Church Rd, Glenmark 7483 (<i>closed-earthquake damage</i>) Church of the Ascension, 77 Princess St, Waikari 7420 St Aidan, 397 Scargill Valley Rd, Scargill 7483 Elsbeth Wingham
<u>Priest-in-Charge</u>	
<u>Parish Contact</u>	Jeanette Brand
<u>Bishop's Warden</u>	Isobel Whyte
<u>People's Warden</u>	Annette Marr
<u>Parish Mailing Address:</u>	C/- 433 Glenmark Drive, RD 3, Amberley 7483

Diocese of Christchurch Parish Directory

Halswell-Prebbleton (Irakehu Archdeaconry) <u>Vicar</u> <u>Parish Contact/Parish Secretary</u> <u>Vicar's Warden</u> <u>People's Warden Parish</u> <u>Mailing Address:</u>	St Mary, 329 Halswell Rd, Halswell, Christchurch 8025 All Saints, 1-7 Blakes Rd, Prebbleton 7604 The Rev'd Peter Hurricks Rosh Ormond Wilson Reginald Garters 329 Halswell Rd, Halswell, Christchurch 8025 (03) 322 6095 (w) office@halswellchurch.org
Hanmer Springs (North Canterbury Archdeaconry) <u>Vicar & Parish Contact</u> <u>Vicar's Warden</u> <u>People's Warden</u> <u>Parish Mailing Address:</u>	Church of the Epiphany, 33 Jollies Pass Rd, Hanmer Springs (03) The Rev'd Natasha Glenderran Sarah Gardiner Jonathan Gardiner 31 Jollies Pass Rd, Hanmer Springs 7334
Heathcote-Mt Pleasant (Pegasus Archdeaconry) <u>Vicar</u> <u>People's Warden</u> <u>Vicar's Warden</u> <u>Parish Mailing Address:</u>	St Mary, 2-4 Truscotts Rd, Heathcote, Christchurch 8022 Church of the Ascension, 39 Major Hornbrook Rd, Mt Pleasant, Christchurch 8081 The Rev'd Mark Sullivan Allan Stack Alistair McKerchar 39 Major Hornbrook Road, Mt Pleasant, Christchurch 8081
Highfield, Kensington & Otipua (South Canterbury Archdeaconry) <u>Vicar</u> <u>Deacon</u> <u>Parish Contact/Parish Secretary</u> <u>Vicar's Warden</u> <u>People's Warden</u> <u>Parish Mailing Address:</u>	St John, 125 Wai-iti Rd, Highfield, Timaru 7910 The Rev'd Josh Taylor until 20 January 2022 The Rev'd Janet McDonald Bernadine Reynolds Nicola Williams Sue McCoy 125 Wai-iti Rd, Highfield, Timaru 7910 (03) 688-9213 (w) stjs.highfield@xtra.co.nz
Hinds Co-operating (Mid Canterbury Archdeaconry) <u>Parish Contact/Parish Secretary</u> <u>People's Warden</u> <u>Parish Mailing Address:</u>	St Luke, 55 David St, Hinds 7773 St John the Evangelist, 1365 Windermere Rd, Windermere 7773 Barbara McFarlane Jonathon & Karen Dodd C/- Parish Office, RD3, Ashburton 7775
Hokitika (Westland Archdeaconry) <u>Team Leader</u> <u>Priest Assistant</u> <u>Deacon</u> <u>Parish Contact</u> <u>People's Warden</u> <u>Bishop's Warden</u> <u>Parish Mailing Address:</u>	All Saints, 57 Bealey St, Hokitika 7810 St Aidan & St Columba, Kaniere-Kowhitirangi Rd, Kowhitirangi 7881 The Rev'd Vivien Harber The Rev'd Vivien Simkin The Rev'd Frances Stapleton The Parish Wardens Derek Reamsbottom Jackie Breeze 57 Bealey St, Hokitika 7810
Hornby, Templeton & West Melton (Selwyn-Tawera Archdeaconry) <u>Priest In Charge:</u> <u>Parish Contact/Parish Secretary</u> <u>Vicar's Warden</u> <u>People's Warden</u> <u>Parish Mailing Address:</u>	St Columba, 452 Main South Road, Hornby, Christchurch 8042 St Saviour, 50 Kirk Rd, Templeton 8042 St Paul, 705 Weedons Ross Rd 7676 The Rev'd Les Memory Mrs Carole Curragh Paul Carrington Jean Salisbury 452 Main South Road, Hornby, Christchurch 8042
Hororata (Selwyn Tawera Archdeaconry) <u>Vicar & Parish Contact</u> <u>Parish Contact/Parish Secretary</u> <u>Vicar's Warden</u> <u>People's Warden</u> <u>Parish Mailing Address:</u>	St John, 224 Hororata Rd, Hororata 7572 St Luke, Glentunnel The Rev'd Jenni Carter The Vicarage 224 Hororata Rd RD 2, DARFIELD 7572 Lucy Cookson Lucy Cookson Diane Woodward 1224 Te Pirita Rd, RD 2, Darfield 7572 (03) 318 0858 (h) 021 706 544 (m) vicar@hororataparish.co.nz

Diocese of Christchurch Parish Directory

Kaipoi (North Canterbury Archdeaconry)	St Bartholomew, 23 Cass St, Kaipoi 7630 St Thomas, 590 South Eyre Rd, Eyreton 7692 St Alban's, 528 Mill Rd, Ohoka 7692 St Augustines, 8 Island Rd , Clarkville 7692
<u>Vicar & Parish Contact</u> <u>Parish Secretary</u> <u>Vicar's Warden</u>	The Rev'd Sandy Constable Marie-Ann Williams Victor Parker
<u>People's Warden</u> <u>Parish Mailing Address:</u>	Stephen Walters 23 Cass St, Kaipoi 7630 (03) 327 7084 (w) stbarts23@gmail.com

Lincoln (Irakehu Archdeaconry)	St Stephen's, Cnr of Edward St and James St, Lincoln 7608 Church of the Resurrection, 40-42 Brookside Rd, Rolleston 7614 St Paul, Old Taitapu Rd, Tai Tapu 7672 St Mary, 9 Leeston Rd, Springston 7616 St Mark, Cnr Hudsons Rd & Greenpark Rd, Greenpark 7674
<u>Vicar & Parish Contact</u> <u>Officiating Minister</u> <u>Priest Assistant</u> <u>Officiating Minister</u> <u>Parish Secretary</u> <u>Vicar's Warden</u> <u>People's Warden</u>	The Rev'd Mark Barlow The Rev'd Lester Fletcher The Rev'd Christine Allport The Rev'd David Farmer Alison Meadows Peter Howorth Jill Jackson (03) 325 2780 (w) lincolnanglican@snap.net.nz
<u>Parish Mailing Address:</u>	21 Leinster Tce, Lincoln 7608

Linwood-Aranui (Pegasus Archdeaconry)	St Chad, 1 Carnarvon St (123 Buckleys Rd), Linwood, Christchurch 8062 St Ambrose, 309 Breezes Rd, Aranui, Christchurch 8061
<u>Priest-in-Charge</u>	The Rev'd Brenda Bonnett
<u>Deacon</u>	The Rev'd Anne Russell-Brighty
<u>Priest</u>	The Rev'd Felicity O'Brien
<u>Parish Secretary</u> <u>Vicar's Warden</u>	 Max Joines (03) 389 5833 (w) s_chadslinwood@ihug.co.nz
<u>People's Warden</u> <u>Parish Mailing Address:</u>	Linda Morgan 1 Carnarvon St, Linwood, Christchurch 8062

Lyttelton (Pegasus Archdeaconry)	St Saviours of Holy Trinity, 17 Winchester St, Lyttelton 8082
<u>Vicar</u> <u>Parish Contact</u> <u>People's Warden</u> <u>Vicar's Warden</u> <u>Parish Mailing Address:</u>	The Rev'd John McLister Vacant Vacant P O Box 5, Lyttelton 8841

Mackenzie Co-op (South Canterbury Archdeaconry)	St Stephen, 11 Kirke St, Fairlie 7925 Church of the Good Shepherd, Pioneer Drive, Tekapo 7999 St Columba, 59 Main St, Fairlie 7925
<u>Vicar</u>	The Rev'd Andrew McDonald
<u>Parish Secretary/People's Warden</u> <u>Vicar's Warden</u> <u>Parish Mailing Address:</u>	Sarah Wright Steve Adams PO Box 34, Fairlie 7925

Marchwiell (South Canterbury Archdeaconry) <u>Team Leader</u> <u>LSM Priests</u> <u>LSM Deacons</u> <u>Parish Contact, Parish Secretary & Bishop's Warden</u> <u>People's Warden</u> <u>Parish Mailing Address:</u>	St Phillip & All Saints, 124 Luxmoore Rd, Marchwiell 7 (03) 688 6341 (h) admin@stphilipallsaints.org.nz The Ven. Indrea Alexander The Rev'd Pauline Geddes The Rev'd Eunice Penman The Rev'd Margot Goodman The Rev'd Carolyn Sengelow Anne Hopkins Patsy Kelly 124 Luxmoore Road, Timaru 7910
Mayfield-Mt Somers (Mid-Canterbury Archdeaconry) <u>Priest in Charge</u> <u>Deacon</u> <u>Parish Contact, Parish Secretary & Vicar's Warden</u> <u>People's Warden</u> <u>Parish Mailing Address:</u>	St Aidan, 123 Hoods Rd, Mt Somers 7771 All Saints, 396 Sheerds Bush Rd, Ruapuna 7775 The Rev'd Annette Eggleston The Rev'd Harvey Eggleston Marion Jacobson Pauline Hewson C/- 29 Lismore Mayfield Rd, RD 5, Ashburton 7775
Merivale-St Albans (Christchurch Archdeaconry) <u>Vicar</u> <u>Parish Contact (Office)</u> <u>Vicar's Warden</u> <u>People's Warden</u> <u>Parish Mailing Address:</u> <u>Parish Courier Address:</u>	All Souls Church, 30 Church Lane, Merivale, Christchurch 8014 The Rev'd Megan Herles-Mooar (03) 355-3287) info@allsouls.org.nz Marion Fairbrass Charlotte Baker PO Box 36591, Christchurch 8146 35a Church Lane, Merivale, Christchurch 8014
Methven (Mid-Canterbury Archdeaconry) <u>Co-Clergy in Charge</u> <u>Co-Clergy in Charge</u> <u>Vicar's Warden & Parish Contact</u> <u>People's Warden</u> <u>Parish Mailing Address:</u>	All Saints, 1 Chapman St, Methven 7730 The Rev'd Michael Holdaway The Rev'd Mary-Jo Holdaway Stephen Millichamp Barbara Kemp 1 Chapman St, Methven 7730 (03) 302 8254
Mt Herbert (Irakehu Archdeaconry) Co-interim Priests in Charge <u>Parish Contact/Parish Secretary</u> <u>People's Warden</u> <u>Vicar's Warden</u> <u>Parish Mailing Address:</u>	St Andrew, 85 Marine Dr, Diamond Harbour 8971 Church of the Epiphany, 299 Gebbies Pass Rd, Gebbies Valley 8971 St Cuthbert, 8 Governors Bay-Teddington Rd, Governors Bay 8971 St Paul, Purau-Port Levy Rd, Port Levy 8971 St Kentigern, 396 Kaituna Valley Rd, Kaituna 7672 St Andrew, Church Rd, Little River 7591 St Peter, 834 Gebbies Pass Rd, Teddington 8971 John and Christine de Senna Anna Blundell (03) 329 4790 mtherbertparish@xtra.co.nz Paul Williams Vivienne Jackson 85 Marine Drive, Diamond Harbour, RD 1, 8972
Northwest (Selwyn-Tawera Archdeaconry) <u>Vicar</u> <u>Youth & Family Ministers</u> <u>Officiating Minister</u> <u>Deacon</u> <u>Parish Contact/Parish Secretary</u> <u>Vicar's Warden</u> <u>People's Warden</u> <u>Parish Mailing Address:</u>	St David, 831 Main North Rd, Belfast 8051 St Silas, 237 Main North Rd cnr Tuckers Rd, Redwood, Christchurch 8051 The Rev'd Joanne Latham Josh and Ruth Allan-johns The Rev'd Julie Anne Jones The Rev'd Lynne Walker Bernadette Black (03) 352 1366 (w) admin@northwestchchparish.org.nz Anne McMaster Rosemary Keen Colin Eaton 237 Main North Road, Redwood, Christchurch 8051

Diocese of Christchurch Parish Directory

Opawa-St Martins (Pegasus Archdeaconry) <u>Vicar</u> <u>Vicar's Warden</u> <u>People's Warden</u> <u>Parish Mailing Address:</u>	St Mark, 101 Opawa Road, Opawa, Christchurch 8023 The Rev'd Canon Ben Truman Barbara Robershaw Anna Wilson 100 Opawa Road, Opawa, Christchurch 8023 (03) 980-9983
Oxford-Cust (North Canterbury Archdeaconry) <u>Vicar & Parish Contact</u> <u>Vicar's Warden</u> <u>People's Warden</u> <u>Parish Mailing Address:</u>	St Andrew, 195 High St, Oxford 7430 St James, 1750 Cust Rd, Cust 7471 The Rev'd Christine Allan-Johns Rachel Hunt Paul Graham PO Box 37, Oxford 7443
Papanui (Christchurch Archdeaconry) <u>Vicar</u> <u>Parish Contact/Secretary</u> <u>Vicar's Warden</u> <u>People's Warden</u> <u>Parish Mailing Address:</u>	St Paul, 1 Harewood Rd, Papanui, Christchurch 8053 The Rev'd Dr Tim Frank Ruth Stampler Elizabeth van Til Jennifer Barry 1 Harewood Rd, Papanui, Christchurch 8083 (03) 352 9571 (w) admin@stpaulspapanui.org.nz
Pukaki Co-operating (South Canterbury Archdeaconry) <u>Interim Moderator</u> <u>Bishop's Warden & Parish Contact</u> <u>People's Warden</u> <u>Parish Mailing Address:</u>	All Saints, 52 MacKenzie Drive, Twizel 7901 Office: Cnr Ruataniwha Rd & McKenzie Dr Vacant Anne Sweney Vacant PO Box 43, Twizel 7944 or c/- Mrs Anne Sweney, 5 Dobson Pl, Twizel 7901
Rakaia (Mid-Canterbury Archdeaconry) <u>Co-Clergy in Charge</u> <u>Co-Clergy in Charge</u> <u>Bishops Warden</u> <u>People's Warden</u> <u>Parish Mailing Address:</u>	St Mark, 35 Elizabeth Ave, Rakaia 7710 St John, 8 Lime Ave, Barrhill 7782 St James, 23 Chertsey Line Rd cnr Regent St, Chertsey 7772 St Patrick, 840 McCrorys Rd cnr Mainwaring Rd, Dorie 7781 The Rev'd Michael Holdaway The Rev'd Mary-Jo Holdaway Sandra Muckle Sina Mead 1 Chapman St, Methven 7730
Rangiora (North Canterbury Archdeaconry) <u>Vicar</u> <u>Officiating Minister</u> <u>Officiating Minister</u> <u>Officiating Minister</u> <u>Parish Manager & Parish Contact</u> <u>Vicar's Warden</u> <u>People's Warden</u> <u>Parish Mailing Address:</u>	St John the Baptist, 351 High St, Rangiora 7400 St Martin, 84 Hodgsons Rd, Loburn 7472 St Matthew, 1 Mairaki Downs Rd, Fernside 7471 The Rev'd Toby Behan The Rev'd Graeme Pratley The Rev'd Tina Thorpe The Rev'd Peter Akester Susan O'Loughlin Jason Williamson Julie Eder 353 High St, Rangiora 7400
Riccarton-Spreydon (Irakehu Archdeaconry) <u>Vicar</u> <u>Priest Assistant</u> <u>Parish Contact/Parish Secretary</u> <u>Vicar's Warden</u> <u>People's Warden</u> <u>Parish Mailing Address:</u>	St Martin, 50-60 Lincoln Rd, Spreydon, Christchurch 8024 The Rev'd Sampson Knight The Rev'd Victoria Askin Sharon Plank Sue Phillips Nigel Pugh 50 Lincoln Road, Spreydon, Christchurch 8024 (03) 338-4062 (w)
Ross and South Westland (Westland Archdeaconry) <u>Priest in Charge</u> <u>Priest Assistant</u> <u>Officiating Minister</u> <u>Bishop's Warden</u> <u>People's Warden</u> <u>Parish Mailing Address:</u>	St James, State Hwy 6 Franz Josef, Waiho Gorge 7886 St Luke, Whataroa Flat Rd, Whataroa 7886 St James & St John, 86 Wanganui Flat Rd, Hari Hari 7884 The Rev'd Viven Harber The Rev'd Vivien Simkin The Rev'd Charles Lucas Derek Reamsbottom Helen Rasmussen PO Box 1, Harihari 7863

Diocese of Christchurch Parish Directory

Shirley Parish (Pegasus Archdeaconry) Vicar Deacon Vicar's Warden People's Warden Parish Mailing Address:	St Stephen's, Cnr Emmett St & Shirley Rd, Shirley, Christchurch 8013 All Saints, 305 New Brighton Rd, Burwood, Christchurch 8083 St Mark, Prestons Rd, Marshland, Christchurch 8083 The Rev'd Dr Carolyn Robertson (03) 383-4656 The Rev'd Carolyn Swift Andrew Swift Lukas Thielmann PO Box 27016, Shirley, Christchurch 8640
South Christchurch (Irakehu Archdeaconry) Vicar Parish Contact & Parish Admin Bishop's Warden People's Warden Parish Mailing Address:	St Saviour, 196-202 Colombo St, Sydenham, Christchurch 8023 St Nicholas, 231 Barrington St, Spreydon, Christchurch 8024 The Rev'd Jeff Cotton Natalie Johnson Stephanie Johnston Neville Queen 231 Barrington Street, Christchurch 8024
Sumner-Redcliffs (Pegasus Archdeaconry) Vicar Assistant Curate Parish Contact/Church Manager Vicar's Warden People's Warden Parish Mailing Address:	St Andrews, 148 Main Rd, Redcliffs, Christchurch 8081 Nayland St Church The Rev'd Thomas Brauer (03) 326-6251 (w) The Rev'd John Fox until 31 December 2021 Rick Smith David Plom Sue Grimshaw 148 Main Rd, Redcliffs, Christchurch 8081
Temuka (South Canterbury Archdeaconry) Vicar Priest Assistant Vicar's Warden People's Warden Parish Centre Parish Mailing Address:	St Peter, 192 King St, Temuka 7920 The Rev'd Shirley Hawke The Rev'd Jill Maslin Ann White Kaye Donaldson (03) 615 5012 2 Dyson Street Temuka 7920
Te Ngawai (South Canterbury Archdeaconry) Vicar Deacon Vicar's Warden & Parish Contact People's Warden Parish Mailing Address:	St Martin, State Hwy 8 (cnr 2 Besley Lane & High St), Albury 7984 St Alban's, 20-22 Harris St, Pleasant Point 7903 St David, Middle Valley Rd, Raincliff 7987 The Rev'd Shirley Hawke The Rev'd Carol Rodgers Jane Brown Ivon Hurst Te Ngawai Parish, 12 Munro St, Pleasant Point
Timaru (South Canterbury Archdeaconry) Vicar Parish Secretary/Parish Contact Vicar's Warden People's Warden Parish Mailing Address:	St Mary, 24 Church St, Timaru 7910 The Rev'd Ben Randall Val White (03) 688 8377 (w) st.marys.timaru@xtra.co.nz Murray Gibson Deslie Hayward 24 Church Street, Timaru 7910
Tuahiwi Mission & Ministry Unit (North Canterbury Archdeaconry) Parish Contact	St Stephen, 234 Tuahiwi Rd, 7691 Barry Morgan
Upper Riccarton-Yaldhurst (Selwyn-Tawera Archdeaconry) Vicar Assistant Priest Assistant Curate Parish Contact/Parish Secretary Vicar's Warden People's Warden Parish Mailing Address:	St Peter's, 22 Main South Rd, Upper Riccarton, Christchurch 8042 <i>Currently worshipping in the church Hall.</i> St Lukes 43 School Rd, Yaldhurst The Ven Nick Mountfort The Rev'd Peg Riley The Rev'd Margaret Neate (until November 30, 2020) Shyuan Wong (03) 348 5653 (w) stpeter@world-net.co.nz Corin Murfitt Jo Winfield PO Box 6088, Christchurch 8442

Diocese of Christchurch Parish Directory

Waimate District Co-operating Venture (South Canterbury Archdeaconry)	St Augustine, 15 John St, Waimate 7924 St Mary, 95 Church Hill Rd, Otaio, Esk Valley 7988 St Peter, 19 Rhodes St, Pareora 7912 St James, 143 Timaunga Rd, RD2, Maungati 7972 Glenavy Community Church, 9 Parker St, Glenavy 7980 Waihao Downs Church, 2 Turners Rd, Waihao Downs 7977 The Ven. Indrea Alexander
<u>Vicar</u> <u>Parish Contact/Secretary</u> <u>Presbyterian People's Warden</u> <u>Vicar's Warden</u> <u>Parish Mailing Address:</u>	Mrs Honor Cox Joy Harahap Maria Henry 15 John St, Waimate 7924 (03) 689 7390 godloveswaimate@gmail.com
Woodend-Pegasus (North Canterbury Archdeaconry) <u>Ministry Team Leader</u> <u>Administrator & Parish Contact</u> <u>Bishop's Warden</u> <u>People's Warden</u> <u>Parish Mailing Address:</u>	St Barnabas, 147 Main North Rd, Woodend 7610 Seve Dunne Elizabeth Smith Chris Stewart Andrew Clark P O Box 48, Woodend 7641
Woolston (Pegasus Archdeaconry) <u>Priest in Charge</u> <u>Parish Contact/Parish Secretary</u> <u>Bishop's Warden</u> <u>People's Warden</u> <u>Parish Mailing Address:</u>	St John the Evangelist, 2 St Johns St, Woolston, Christchurch 8062 The Rev'd Kirstie McDonald Lorna Harris Val McClimont Jim Goldsmith 2 St John's St, Woolston, Christchurch 8062

Synod Members 2021-2024

as nominated in Parish Returns April 2021

updated March 2022

Chair	The Rt Rev'd Dr	Peter	Carrell
Officers of Synod	Mr	Maurice	Walker
	Mr	Alex	Summerlee
	Mr	Edwin	Boyce
AAW	Dr	Judith	Mackenzie
		Judy	Palmer
Addington	The Ven. Canon	Helen	Roud
	Mr	Chris	Russell
Akaroa-Banks Peninsula	The Rt Rev'd Dr	David	Coles
	Mr	John	McKenzie
	Mr	Simon	Tipping
Amberley	The Rev'd Canon	Mandy	Neil
	Mrs	Deborah	Kerry
	Mr	Geoffrey	Symonds
Amuri Co-operating	The Rev'd	Dawn	Daunauda
	Miss	Elizabeth	Teulon
Anglican Care	Ms	Moka	Ritchie
	Mr	Neil	Shewan
Ashburton	The Ven.	Joan	Clark
	The Rev'd	Stephen	Murray
	Mr	Kevin	Geddes
	Mrs	Janice	Murta
Avonhead	The Rev'd	Michael	Brantley
	Mrs	Kirsty	May
	Mr	Ritchie	Stewart
Avonside	The Rev'd	Jill	Keir
	Mrs	Libby	Falconer
	Mrs	Christine	Macey
Bryndwr	The Rev'd	Jacqui	Stevenson
	The Rev'd Dr	Bob	Robinson
	Ms	Pamela	Brathwaite
	Mr	Simon	Walmisley
Burnside-Harewood	The Rev'd	Chris	Ponniah
	Mr	Steve	Clancey
	Mr	James	Rodley

Cashmere	The Rev'd	Kofe	Havea
	Mrs	Claire	Bickers
	Mrs	Alexa	McPherson
Cathedral Grammar	Mrs	Teresa	Kundycki-Carrell
Chaplains: Hospital, Tertiary, Fire, Prison, Police	The Rev'd	Alan	Cummins
	The Rev'd	Alexa	Evenden
	The Rev'd	Lucy	Flatt
	The Rev'd	Mary	Giles
	The Rev'd	Lynnette	Lightfoot
	The Rev'd	Bosco	Peters
	The Rev'd	Stephanie	Clay
	The Rev'd	Philip	Robinson
Chatham Islands		Shirley	Lindsay
CHCH - St Luke's	The Rev'd	Peter	Beck
	Ms	Rosalind	Barrell
	Mr	Alan	Robb
CHCH - St Michael's	The Rev'd	Christopher	Orczy
	Miss	Jane	Evans
	Mr	Michael	Graveston
Cheviot	The Rev'd	John	Hearne
Christ Church Cathedral	The Very Rev'd	Lawrence	Kimberley
	The Ven.	Nicky	Lee
	The Rev'd	Cameron	Pickering
	The Rev'd	Alastair	Buick
	Mr	Chas	Muir
Christ's College	Mr	Ederick	He
Church Property Trustees	Mr	Robert	Bijl
	Dr	Corin	Murfitt
Community of the Sacred Name	Mother	Alena	
	Sister	Keleni	
Craighead Diocesan School			
Diocese	The Rev'd Dr	Meg	Harvey
Diocesan Ministry Team	The Rev'd	Stephanie	Robson
	Ms	Sammy	Mould
	Mr	Paul	Hegglun
	Ms	Emma	Tovey

Diocesan Youth Representatives	Mr	Byron	Behm
	Miss	Ciru	Muriuki
	Mr	Jack	Barrie
	Ms	Jessie	Robinson
	Miss	Bridie	Boyd
	Mr	Tom	Johnston
East Christchurch	The Ven.	Katrina	Hill
	Ms	Dorinda	Kirkpatrick
Ellesmere	The Rev'd	Susan	Gill
	Mrs	Shirley	Everest
	Mr	Michael	Morley-Bunker
Fendalton	The Rev'd Canon	Mark	Chamberlain
	The Rev'd	Jenny	Wilkins
	Mrs	Corinne	Haines
	Mr	Steven	Wakefield
Geraldine	The Rev'd	Tony	Kippax
	Mrs	Vicky	Terry
Glenmark-Waikari	The Rev'd Dr	Elspeth	Wingham
	Mrs	Jennifer	Mosley
	Mrs	Isobel	Whyte
Halswell-Prebbleton	The Rev'd	Peter	Hurricks
	Mr	Graeme	Gemmill
	Mrs	Ellen	Loader
Hanmer Springs	The Rev'd	Natasha	Glenderran
	Mr	Jonathan	Gardiner
Heathcote-Mt Pleasant	The Rev'd	Mark	Sullivan
	Mrs	Patricia	Owen
	Ms	Judy	Phillips
Highfield, Kensington & Otipua	The Rev'd	Joshua	Taylor
	The Rev'd	Janet	McDonald
	Mr	Ed	Hilder
	Mrs	Denise	Langrish
Hinds Co-operating	Mr	Thomas	Ward
Hokitika	The Rev'd	Vivien	Simkin
	Mrs	Irene	Richards
Hornby, Templeton and West Melton	The Rev'd	Les	Memory
	Miss	Glenys	Mackley

Hororata	The Rev'd	Jenni	Carter
	Mr	Stephen	Fowler
	Mrs	Dee	Innes
Kaiapoi	The Rev'd	Sandy	Constable
	Mrs	Margaret	Cooke
	Mr	Darryl	Thompson
Lincoln	The Ven.	Mark	Barlow
	The Rev'd	Christine	Allport
	The Rev'd	Chrissy	Smith
	Mr	Karl	Moen
	Ms	Fiona	Watson
Lyttelton	The Rev'd	John	McLister
Mackenzie Co-operating	The Rev'd	Andrew	McDonald
	Mr	Steve	Adams
Malvern	The Ven.	Susan	Baldwin
	Mr	Peter	Cattell
	Mrs	Dawn	Logan
Marchwiell	The Rev'd	Pauline	Geddes
	Mrs	Patsy	Kelly
Mayfield-Mt Somers	The Rev'd	Annette	Eggleston
	The Rev'd	Harvey	Eggleston
	Mrs	Pauline	Hewson
	Mr	Charles	Jaine
Merivale-St Albans	The Rev'd	Megan	Herles-Mooar
	Mr	Pat	Dolan
	Ms	Jane	Pinney
Methven	The Rev'd	Michael	Holdaway
	The Rev'd	Mary-Jo	Holdaway
	Mrs	Susan	Jackson
Mt Herbert	The Rev'd	Christine	de Senna
	The Rev'd	John	de Senna
	Mrs	Vivienne	Jackson
Northwest Chch	The Rev'd	Joanne	Latham
	The Rev'd	Lynne	Walker
	Dr	Bruce	Deam
	Ms	Erica	Maclean
NZCMS	The Rev'd	Rosie	Fyfe
Opawa-St Martin's	The Rev'd Canon	Ben	Truman
	Mr	Adam	Heinz
	Mr	Peter	Penman

Oxford-Cust	The Rev'd	Christine	Allan-Johns
	Mr	Kenneth	Fletcher
	Mrs	Katrina	Graydon
Papanui	The Rev'd Dr	Tim	Frank
	Mr	Murray	Matthews
	Mr	Rod	Shaw
Pukaki Co-operating	Mrs	Anne	Sweney
Rakaia	The Rev'd	Michael	Holdaway
	The Rev'd	Mary-Jo	Holdaway
		Bev	Johnston
Rangiora	The Rev'd	Toby	Behan
	The Rev'd	Tina	Thorpe
	Mrs	Janet	Apperley
	Mr	David	Prosser
Riccarton-Spreydon	The Rev'd	Sampson	Knight
	The Rev'd	Victoria	Askin
	Mrs	Joan	Kennaird
	Mrs	Sarah	Young
Ross & Sth Westland	The Rev'd	Vivien	Harber
	Mrs	Kim	Rankin
Shirley	The Rev'd Dr	Carolyn	Robertson
	The Rev'd	Carolyn	Swift
	Mrs	Dawn	Harris
	Mr	Lukas	Thielmann
South Christchurch	The Rev'd	Jeff	Cotton
	Ms	Stephanie	Johnston
	Mr	Neville	Queen
Standing Committee	Ms	Moka	Ritchie
St Margaret's College	Miss	Mia	Wright
Sumner-Redcliffs	The Rev'd Dr	Thomas	Brauer
	The Rev'd Dr	John	Fox
	Ms	Jane	Coulthard
	Mr	Bryan	Grimshaw
Te Ngawai	The Rev'd	Shirley	Hawke
	The Rev'd	Carol	Rodgers
	Mr	Ivon	Hurst
Temuka	The Rev'd	Shirley	Hawke
	The Rev'd	Jill	Maslin
	Mrs	Kaye	Donaldson
	Mrs	Marion	Foster
Theology House	Mr	Gareth	Bezett

Timaru	The Rev'd	Ben	Randall
	Mrs	Deslie	Hayward
	Ms	Léonie	Litten
Linwood-Aranui	The Rev'd	Brenda	Bonnett
	The Rev'd	Felicity	O'Brien
	The Rev'd	Anne	Russell-Brighty
	Mr	Max	Joines
	Miss	Arianwen	Morgan
Upper Riccarton-Yaldhurst	The Ven.	Nick	Mountfort
	The Rev'd	Peg	Riley
	Mr	Paul	Coleman
	Mrs	Susanne	Robb
Waimate District Co-operating Venture	The Ven.	Indrea	Alexander
	Ms	Maria	Henry
	Mr	Martin	Mehrtens
Woodend-Pegasus	The Rev'd	Jeff	Cotton
	Mr	Christopher	Stewart
Woolston	The Rev'd	Kirstie	McDonald
	Mr	Val	McClimont
	Mrs	Fiona	Pearce

Members with Speaking Rights Only

- All clergy in the Diocese with permission to officiate.
- The Diocesan Manager (ex officio).
- All members of the Executive Staff Team of the Anglican Centre not otherwise named.
- Parish Youth Representatives.

Clergy List

FROM 2020, THIS LIST INCLUDES LICENSED CLERGY AND OFFICIATING MINISTERS

AKESTER	Peter Officiating Minister
ALEXANDER	Indrea Margaret. B.Theol Vicar, Waimate District Co-operating Venture 2013 Team leader, Parish of Marchwiell 2020 Archdeacon of South Canterbury 2017 Deputy Vicar General 2022
ALLAN-JOHNS	Christine Helen. B.Ed, B.Theol Vicar, Parish of Oxford-Cust 2014
ALLPORT	Fay <u>Christine</u> . Dip Bus Stud, B Theol Associate Priest, Parish of Lincoln 2017
ASKIN	Victoria, BA (Hons), B Theol Assoc. Priest Parish of Riccarton-Spreydon 2020 Senior Chaplain Lincoln University 2020
BAKER	Michael Paul. M.Sc (hons), B.D, Dip MH(dist), Phd Officiating Minister
BALDWIN	Dawn. B Min Vicar, Amuri Co-operating Parish 2019 Archdeacon North Canterbury 2019
BALDWIN	Susan Jane. BA, M.Div., MRE Vicar, Parish of Malvern 2009 Archdeacon for West Coast/Chatham Islands Anglican Rural Life Missioner
BARLOW	Hilary Anne. Officiating Minister 2018
BARLOW	Mark Adrian. BTh Archdeacon for Irakehu & the Chaplains & Chaplaincies in the Diocese 2015 Deputy Vicar General 2017 Vicar, Parish of Lincoln 2014 Police Chaplain 2011 Vicar General from February 2022
BECK	Peter John Officiating Minister 2018

BEHAN	Tobias John (Toby) BA, BTh, GradDipTchg, CPE, Ang. Studies Dip Vicar of Parish Rangiora 2020
BENNETT	Shirley Lydia. LTh Officiating Minister
BLAIR	Harriet <u>Ruth</u> . MA (Hons), BD, Dip Ed (Guidance), Grad Dip Arts (Psych), BA (Hons) Phil, Dip Teach Officiating Minister 2017
BONNETT	Brenda Jayne. LTh (Hons) Transitional Priest in Charge – Parish of Linwood- Aranui 2019 Clerical Canon
BOOTH	Kenneth Neville (Ken). MA, BD, MTh, PhD, VRD Officiating Minister 2014
BOYD	David George. B.Sc, LTh Officiating Minister 2002
BRANTLEY	Michael. MDiv, BS Vicar, Parish of Avonhead 2020
BRAUER	Thomas Carlisle, M.Div; PhD Vicar of Parish of Sumner-Redcliffs 2017 Sister Eveleen House Spiritual Oversight 2020
BRODIE	Janet Boldero (Jan). BTh, Dip OT Officiating Minister
BUICK	Alastair. Retired Deacon, with Permission to Officiate 2020
BUTTON	Graham John. BA, LTh, Dip.Ed Officiating Minister 2005
CARRELL	Peter Ruane. BSc (Hon), BD, PhD Bishop 2019
CARTER	Jennifer Grace (Jenni). NZ Cert Land Sur. ,B. Theol Vicar, Parish of Hororata 2008,
CHAMBERLAIN	Stephen <u>Mark</u> . B Eng, B Theol, M Min Vicar, Parish of Fendalton 2010 Clerical Canon – Christchurch Cathedral - 2018 Vicar General 2019 – 2021 Archdeacon for Regeneration and Mission from February 2022

CHAPMAN	Peter Retired Deacon with Permission to Officiate 2021
CLARK	Joan Frances. A.C.M., LTh
CLAY	Stephanie Anne. BTheol Chaplain St Margaret's College 2021
COCKS	Michael Dearden Somers. MA(NZ), MA(Oxford) Officiating Minister 1998
COLEMAN	Michael Sean. BCom, Dip Tchg, B. Theol Officiating Minister 2016
COLES	David John, MA, BD, MTh, DipREd, PhD Officiating Minister 2018 Retired Bishop
CONSTABLE	Sandra Gail (Sandy), BTh B.A. Vicar, Parish of Kaiapoi 2017
COTTON	Jeffrey (Jeff) Richard Ferguson, BTh, MI Dip, Dip LC Vicar South Christchurch 2021 Chaplain St Georges Hospital 2021
COTTON	Ronald (Ron) Officiating Minister 2017
CUMMINS	Alan James. B. Theol, Dip. Tchg, T.T.C. Timaru Hospital Chaplain 2012
DAVISON	Jennifer <u>Jane</u> . LTh Officiating Minister 2007
DAVY	Kenneth Thomas. LTh Officiating Minister 1998
DEANS	Louise Margaret. BA, DipTchg, LTh, BD, MTh, DipLib and Info. Studies Officiating Minister 1995
DE SENNA	Christine Margaret, Dip Min, Dip Couns Officiating Minister 2019 Co-Interim Priest in Charge, Mount Herbert 2021
DE SENNA	John, BA(Ed) DipMin, GradDip NFP Mgmt, PGDipMgmt (Dist) Officiating Minister 2019 Co-Interim Priest in Charge, Mount Herbert 2021
DICKSON	Suzanne Rose. Officiating Minister 2012
DIXON	Craig Victor. BA, LTh Officiating Minister 2005
DONALDSON	Christopher David BA Officiating Minister 2021

DORANS	Robert Marshall. BA(Hons), Med, MACouns, Cert HE Theo and Min., Cert. Mediation Officiating Minister 2020
EGGLESTON	Annette Jean Priest-in-Charge, Parish of Mayfield-Mt Somers 2010
EGGLESTON	Harvey Vocational Deacon, Parish of Mayfield-Mt Somers
ETWELL	Eric John. B AgSc, LTh Officiating Minister 2014
EVEN DEN	Alexa Mary. BTh Chaplain Christchurch Women's Hospital 2012
FLATT	Lucy Patricia. BA, BTh, GradDipTchg, CPE, Dip Ang Studies Chaplain, Craighead Diocesan School 2018
FARMER	David Charles Officiating Minister 2020
FLETCHER	Lester Ronald. Officiating Minister, Parish of Lincoln 1999
FOX	John Peter. BA, BSc, MA (Hons); PhD; Assistant Curate, Parish of Sumner-Redcliffs 2018 - 2021 Senior Chaplain, Canterbury University 2021 Assistant Priest, Avonhead Parish 2022
FRANK	Timotheus Dominik, PhD Th, MA, BA/LLB, BTh, Dip Shipping and Freight, PGradDip Comm Vicar, Parish of Papanui 2020
FYFE	Rosie Vocational Deacon 2019 National Director—NZCMS
GAUDIN	William John. LTh Officiating Minister 1995
GEDDES	Pauline Ann. NZ Dip Bus LSM Priest, Parish of Marchwiell 1999
GILES	Mary Elizabeth. BS, M.Div Chaplain to NZ Police 2019
GILL	Susan Frances. BMin., PGDip Min. Vicar, Ellesmere Parish 2019
GLENDERRAN	Natasha. BSc, BMin Vicar, Hanmer Springs Parish 2015

GOODMAN	Margot Local Shared Ministry Deacon, Marchwiel Parish 1999
GRAHAM	Carole Rose-Mary. BA, DipTchg, LTh (Hons), Th M Officiating Minister 2018
GREENSLADE	John McDonald. L.Th, Dip. Adult Psychoth., M.N.Z.A.P Officiating Minister 1997
HARBER	Diane <u>Vivien</u> . Priest and Team Leader in the Parishes of Hokitika and Ross & South Westland 2010
HARVEY	Megan Ann. B.Theol, BA Hons (First Class) Psych, MA Psych, PhD Psych. Med. Assistant Priest Parish of Christchurch St Michaels and All Angels 2021
HASTINGS	David Norman. LTh, Trade Cert. Officiating Minister 2020
HAVEA	Kofe. BMin. Vicar Parish of Cashmere 2021
HAVEA	Leni Tikanga Pasifika Priest Officiating Minister, Parish of Fendalton, 2017
HAWKE	Michael James Officiating Minister 2021
HAWKE	Shirley Elizabeth. LTh(hons) Vicar, Temuka 2018 Vicar, Te Ngawai 2018
HAWORTH	Geoffrey Mark Russell. B.Theol, M.A (Hons), M.Phil, PhD Officiating Minister 2014
HAY	Ronald James. MA, MLit, B.D, Dip Tchg. Officiating Minister July 2009
HEARNE	John, BMin Vicar Cheviot Parish 2020
HERLES-MOOAR	Megan Elizabeth. BTh, Dip Angl Stud Vicar, Merivale-St Albans 2015
HICKS	Glenda Margaret. BSc, BA, BTh, M.A. (Spirituality) Officiating Minister 2016
HILL	Katrina Mary. B.Theol. Vicar, Parish of East Christchurch 2014 Archdeacon of Pegasus –2018

HODDINOTT	Rosalie June. L.Th Officiating Minister 2013 Clerical Canon in Residence 1999
HOGGAN	Andrew Peter. BMin Officiating Minister 2018
HOLDAWAY	Mary-Jo. Dip.Couns, Dip Christian Studies Co Clergy-in-Charge Methven and Rakaia Parishes
HOLDAWAY	Michael Lamont. BSc. BDS, Dip Dent Co Clergy-in-Charge Methven and Rakaia Parishes
HORWOOD	Lynnette (Lynne) Carol. BA, MEd, Dip Tchg, BTh Officiating Minister 2020
HURD-McKEE	Lois Rachel. Dip Theo, RM, RGON, Dip Comm Nurs, CPE Officiating Minister 2020
HURRICKS	Peter Brian, MA (Hons) B.D. Dip Tch, DipCS Vicar Halswell-Prebbleton Parish 2016 Chair DCWM
INNES	Thomas John. B.Agr., DipBus Stud., BD. Officiating Minister 2014
JACOBS	Gerard Christopher Officiating Minister 2021
JONES	Ivan Derek. BA, DipEd, Adv Dip Tchg, L.Th, Dip Couns Officiating Minister 2010
JONES	Julie-Anne. Officiating Minister 2019
KEIR	Jill Rosemary. LTh, BTchg Vicar, Parish of Avonside 2015
KIMBERLEY	Lawrence Arthur. BCom, ACA, BTh, Dip LitSt Dean ChristChurch Transitional Cathedral 2015 Interim Priest-in-Charge, CHCH-St John's 2018
KIPPAX	Anthony Raymond (Tony) PG Dip Arts; PG Dip Theol, Grad Dip Theol Vicar, Geraldine 2018
KNIGHT	Steven Leonard (<u>Sampson</u>). BMin, PG DipTh, Dip App Angl Stud
LATHAM	John Montgomery Officiating Minister 2002
LATHAM	Joanne. B Min Vicar, Northwest Chch 2019

LEE	Nicky Alexandra. Dip Occ Ther, Cert Ad Tchg Deacon, ChristChurch Cathedral 2014 Chaplain–AAW 2018 Archdeacon of The House of Deacons 2018
LE PETIT	Laurence Victor. Officiating Minister 2020
LIGHT	Kenneth John Officiating Minister 2020
LLOYD	Margaret Ann Officiating Minister 2021
LIGHTFOOT	Lynnette Jean. Spiritual Director of Cursillo 2013 Chaplain to Retired Clergy 2018 Assistant Priest, Merivale – St Albans 2021
LUCAS	Charles Henry Officiating Minister 2008
LUKKIEN	Guus Officiating Minister 2019
MAJOR	Ethel <u>Rae</u> , BA(hons) MA Officiating Minister 2015
MAJOR	John Elliott, BA Officiating Minister 2015
MARSHALL	Jill Ridal, Tchg Cert Officiating Minister 2008
MASLIN	Jill Alma. LTh (Hons) Priest Assistant, Parish of Temuka
McCAFFERTY	Hugh. Officiating Minister 2020
McDONALD	Andrew David. BA (English) B. Theol Vicar, Parish of Mackenzie Co-operating 2013
McDONALD	Janet. LTh, Dip Trauma Management Vocational Deacon, Parish of Highfield, Kensington and Otipua
McDONALD	Kirsten Audrey (Kirsty), Dip Tchg, LTh Officiating Minister 2010 Priest in Charge, Parish of Wollston 2021
McLISTER	John, BDiv, MA Vicar, Lyttelton Parish December 2018 Chaplain, Seafarers Union 2019

MEMORY	Leslie Allan. B.Theol Priest-in-Charge Hornby, Templeton, West Melton 2017
MORRELL	William <u>David</u> . QSO., BA., LTh., DPS. FNZIM Officiating Minister 2013 Honorary Canon
MOUNTFORT	Nicholas Robert. BTh, BA, CP of US & NZ Hist Vicar, Parish of Upper Riccarton-Yaldhurst 2015 Archdeacon, Selwyn-Tawera 2018
MURRAY	Stephen Vocational Deacon, Parish of Ashburton
MURRAY	William Robert <u>Craufurd</u> . BA, DipTh Officiating Minister 2009 Canon Emeritus 2009
NEIL	Amanda (Mandy) Lee Clinton. B Theol, Dip Tchg Interim Priest in Charge, Parish of Amberley 2021 Clerical Canon 2017
O'BRIEN	Felicity Jane Non-stipendary Priest 2019
ORCZY	Christopher David. BMus, BTh Vicar, CHCH - St Michael's Parish 2018 Chaplain – St Michael's Church School 2018
PARKER	John Winston. Officiating Minister 2017
PATERSON	Geoffrey Gordon Officiating Minister 2019
PATERSON	Hugh Stanley. BSc Officiating Minister 2001
PENMAN	Eunice Evelyn. LSM Priest, Parish of Marchwiell 2007
PETERS	Johannes <u>Bosco</u> Maria. BSc, DipTchg, BTh (Hons) Chaplain of Christ's College 1998 - 2021
PICKERING	Cameron Charles. BTh, Grad Dip Tch, DipGrad Arts, PGDipCouns Assistant Curate, Christ Church Cathedral 2021 Chaplain of Christ's College 2021
PILGRIM	Donald Eric Officiating Minister 2019 Cursillo Spiritual Director 2021

PONNIAH	Christopher (Chris) Ranjit Kumar. B.Th, PostGradDipTh Vicar, Burnside-Harewood Parish 2019	
PRATLEY	Graeme Maitland Officiating Minister 2019	
RANDALL	Ben Martin. B.Theol, BA Vicar, Timaru Parish 2020	
REDMAYNE	Roderick John (Rory). Officiating Minister 2014)
RICHARDS	Norman William. Officiating Minister 2018	
RILEY	Margaret (Peg) Allison. DipTchg BA Chaplain, St Margaret's College 1999 – 2021 Associate Priest, Upper Riccarton – Yaldhurst 2021	
ROBB	James Alexander (Jim) MSc, PhD, DipTchg, DipEd, LTh (Hons) Officiating Minister 2013	
ROBERTSON	Carolyn Joy. PhD Vicar, Parish of Shirley 2021	
ROBERTSON	Heather Dallas. TchgCert. LTh Officiating Minister 2015	
ROBINSON	Philip Lewis. LTh Officiating Minister 2021	
ROBINSON	Robert (Bob) Arthur. LTh, BD, MA. PhD Priest Assistant, Parish of Bryndwr 1998	
ROBSON	Stephanie, BSc, BAppTheol, MMin Diocesan Ministry Educator 2018	
RODGERS	Carol Elizabeth. Vocational Deacon, Parish of Te Ngawai 2007	
ROUD	Helen Kay. BTh, MHealSc (Gerontology) Clerical Canon 2015 - 2021 Vicar, Addington Parish 2018 Archdeacon, Christchurch 2018	
RUSSELL-BRIGHTY	Anne Shirley. BA Hons, L Th (Hons), Dip Ageing & Pastoral Studies, Dip Adult Teaching and Learning. Vocational Deacon, Parish of Linwood-Aranui 2016	
SALISBURY	Raymond William. Officiating Minister 2013	

SENGELOW	Carolyn Local Shared Ministry Deacon, Marchwiel Parish 1999
SHEAF	John Gale. BSc, LTh Officiating Minister 2017
SIMKIN	Vivien Priest in the Parishes of Hokitika and Ross and South Westland 2020
SMITH	Christine (Chrissy) Mary. Deacon, Parish of Lincoln
SMITH	Jean Valerie Lydia. Officiating Minister 2017
SMITH	Ronald (Ron) Officiating Minister 1999
STAPLETON	Frances Local Shared Ministry Deacon, Hokitika Parish 2012
STEVENSON	Jacqueline (Jacqui). Vicar, Parish of Bryndwr 2013
STEWART	Heather Frances. Officiating Minister 2013
STEWART	Pauline A, B.Ed; M.Ed; PhD; M.Ed (Counsel) Officiating Minister 2015
STEWART	Rosalind Mary. RN, RM Officiating Minister 2015
STRUTHERS	Neil Campbell, LTh, BCNZ, Dip Evang & Past Care Officiating Minister 2015
SULLIVAN	Mark James Sullivan. Vicar, Heathcote-Mt Pleasant 2018
SWIFT	Carolyn Elizabeth. Dip RCPN Vocational Deacon, East Christchurch 2014
TALBOT	Rosemary May. BA, BTheol Officiating Minister 2007
TAYLOR	Joshua David. BTh Vicar, Parish of Highfield, Kensington & Otupua 2015 - 2021
THOMAS	Brian James. LTh, BA Officiating Minister 2013
THORPE	Christina (Tina) Non-stipendiary Priest, Parish of Rangiora 2018

TIZZARD	Pamela (Pam) Dawn Officiating Minister 2020
TREMEWAN	Colin Robert (<u>Bob</u>). DipTheol, TTC Officiating Minister 2014
TREMEWAN	Justine Lillian. BTh, NZRCpN, DipNS, PG DipHS(Nsg) Officiating Minister 1997
TRUMAN	Benjamin Douglas. BA, BTh, PGDipArts, GradDipTchg(Sec) Vicar, Parish of Opawa-St Martins 2017 Chaplain St Marks School 2017 Clerical Canon 2016
ULLRICH	James John. B.Min Officiating Minister 2020
WALKER	Lynette (Lynne) Christine Vocational Deacon, Northwest Christchurch Parish
WALLIS	Helen Frances Officiating Minister 2019
WEBB	Idabelle Marie Officiating Minister 2021
WELCH	Pamela Jean Officiating Deacon 2018
WHITCOMBE	Aubrey Nigel Rupert. DipTheol, NZ Cert Science(App Phys), Dip Bus Prog Officiating Minister 2014
WHITE	Jolyon Officiating Deacon 2019 Director Anglican Advocacy 2021
WILKENS	Jennifer (Jenny) Margaret MA, M Min Senior Assistant Priest, Parish of Fendalton 2018 Diocesan Director of Ordinations 2018
WILLIAMS	Peter Ottrey. MA, BA Theol (Hons) Officiating Minister 2012
WINFIELD	David John. BA, LTh Officiating Minister 2013
WINGHAM	Elsbeth Jocelyn B.Sc(Hons), Ph.D (Zoology) Priest-in-Charge, Glenmark-Waikari Parish 2020

Church Army Officers in the Diocese

CLARK	Monika
WELLER	Louise

Proceedings of September Synod 2021

Table of Contents

	Page
PRESIDENTIAL ADDRESS Delivered by Bishop Peter Carrell	49-64
CLERGY DEATHS, NEW CLERGY, APPOINTMENTS & RETIREMENTS	65-67
OFFICIAL ACTS OF THE BISHOP	68-80
SYNOD BILLS AND MOTIONS	
The Bishopric Estate Income Augmentation Statute Repeal Bill 2020	82
The Bishop's Pension Fund Statute Repeal Bill 2020	82-83
The Ethical Conduct and Complaints Procedures of the Diocese of Christchurch Repeal and Replacement Bill 2020	83-89
Acceptance of the President's Address	89
Speaking Rights	89
Acceptance of the Order Paper as Distributed	90
Suspension and replacement of Standing Orders	90
Acceptance of the Annual Reports	90
Unzipping Of Parish Of East Christchurch Into Two Districts And Joining One District With The Parish Of Shirley	90
Acceptance of Accounts	92
Distribution of Insurance Surplus	93
Synod Motion re Property and Finance	94
Diocesan Mission Action Plan	95
Anglican Missions Target	96
Diocesan Quota Review	96
 ELECTIONS	 98
 FINANCES	
Parish Financial Performance Summaries	103
Parish Financial Position Summaries	105

Bishop Peter Carrell's Presidential Address

Synod of the Diocese of Christchurch

02 September 2021

This is the full, official text of the Address.

Within the constraints of a Zoom Synod session, with time at a premium, I will speak to the Address rather than deliver every word of the text.

Introduction

Blessed be the God and Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, who has blessed us in Christ with every spiritual blessing in the heavenly places (Ephesians 1:3).

Every synod is a pause in the life of a diocese: to review, to take stock, to ask whether we are heading in the right direction. It is an opportunity to count our blessings in Christ, as well as to review the degree to which we have been a blessing to the local and global communities around us.

A year ago our synodical pause was planned for a physical Synod and became a virtual Synod, courtesy of technology and Zoom software joining us together under Level 2 restrictions.

I said at that Zoom Synod:

"We will do our business as a Synod assuming that sometime soon life will return to a new normal of meeting physically together, without Covid inspired limitations."

Well, we had a good run through the remainder of 2020 and a long way into 2021 but at midnight on Tuesday 17 August we all went into Lockdown Level 4 and planning for Synod 2021 became precarious. In fact, it turns out that this Synod week we are in Level 3 and we have split our Synod into two Zoom sessions, Thursday and Friday evenings and a face to face, physical Saturday session of Synod at a later date ... we hope!

The Year That Has Been: Diocese of Christchurch, 2020-2021

I have heard of your faith in the Lord Jesus and your love toward all the saints, and for this reason I do not cease to give thanks for you as I remember you in my prayers (Ephesians 1:15-16).

Gratitude

Our praise and thanks, always, is first to the God of Jesus Christ who has called us into being as a Diocese and who continues to work among us.

Among matters for which we are thankful to God is the financial blessing we have received through the last half of 2020 and into the first part of 2021 as financial support from parishioners, from the government and from the St John's College Trust Board assisted through the challenges of a pandemic economy.

It is also appropriate to offer our thanks to those people who have done so much for us.

On behalf of the Diocese, I thank the many people, clerical and lay, paid and unpaid, elected or appointed, who have worked so hard through all the challenges and uncertainties of the past year and who make the Diocese of Christchurch what it is, both within each of its ministry units, Anglican Care divisions and educational institutions and across the Diocese in ministries which incorporate children, youth, families, lay people, clergy in a range of events, camps, retreats and conferences.

The list of individuals is extensive, the names are readily found across the pages of our Diocesan prayer cycle, and the list is not limited to those whose names appear in the cycle. There are the many people involved in the Cathedral Project, for example, who deserve much thanks from the Diocese of Christchurch.

I work very closely inside and outside of the Anglican Centre, within the Diocesan Ministry Team, our Diocesan administrative team and our Senior Leadership Team, and with four major Boards/Committees (Standing Committee, Church Property Trustees, Anglican Care, Dean and Chapter): you all give above and beyond mere duty and obligation, your advice is appreciated, your challenges are always heard and your commitment to Christ's church and mission is much appreciated by me: thank you, thank you, thank you.

I also warmly thank the following Trustee who is leaving one of our three major Boards in the Diocese (from the date of our Synod elections): the Reverend Doctor Carolyn Robertson who is concluding her service as a Church Property Trustee.

Speaking personally, I want to say thank you to Teresa for her loving support and travelling companionship through this past year. I could not do this job without you!

Recovery

Through 2020-21 great progress has been made on our Recovery Programme – our programme for repairing, restoring and re-strengthening buildings across the Diocese which were damaged in the earthquakes in 2010, 2011 and 2016.

At Synod last year I said that we determined that most of the Recovery Programme would be completed by 31 March 2021. That date has proved to be ambitious for various reasons, including the effect the pandemic has had on supply chains for building products. We now, at the time of writing, have 10 projects to complete, and our current date for completion of the projects is 31 December 2021 with completion of consequential accounting and filing by 31 January 2022. However these dates are understandably under pressure given the delays due to the recent Lockdown Levels 4 and Level 3.

I thank all staff involved in the Recovery Project and especially wish to acknowledge Suzanne Price who concludes her role in management of the Project in this week of the beginning of Synod.

Cathedral

This past year the **Reinstatement of the Cathedral in the Square** has included progress on site on the Stabilization of the Cathedral, the aim of which is to strengthen the building to 34% of building code and thus become safe for workers to enter.

I acknowledge with gratitude the hard work CPT, CCRL and CCRT trustees, directors, executives and staff have put into making things happen. We are on track – the Pandemic permitting - to re-open the reinstated Cathedral in late 2027.

Through the past year various developments have occurred with respect to fundraising for the Cathedral, mostly in response to feedback given to us by potentially significant donors.

That feedback has included the following: that our governance structure for the Project should be simpler; that we should reduce costs of governance; that donors wish to give to construction of the Cathedral buildings (and to the main building and tower in particular) and not to a fund to cover future costs of the Cathedral's insurance and maintenance; and that we have ample funds to expend for the present and should seek funds when we are closer to actually needing those funds.

In working through that feedback, the three governance boards involved in the Project, CCRT, CCRL and CPT, have determined that a review of governance is appropriate (and is underway at this time), that we should fund the Cathedral Maintenance and Insurance Fund from a mix of straight deposit into the fund from our insurance funds and accumulating returns over the next six to seven years, that a reshaped fundraising campaign will have a formal start in 2022, and that we need to revise one aspect of the 2017 resolution agreed by this Synod when we determined that that Cathedral would be reinstated.

That revision, proposed within Motion 13 of this Synod, is that we recognize the reality of fund-raising for a very large construction project such as our Cathedral and make an adjustment to our requirement that all funds are in hand for the largest and most expensive stage of the Project, the building of the main Cathedral building itself.

Our 2017 motion we committed to not begin any stage of the Cathedral construction without funds in hand. The reality of this decision is that it presupposed funders for the Project would go along with our requirement for funding commitments to be made ahead of the need for funds. In the past four years since then we have been discovering that significant funders for a Project of this kind want to commit their funding when the funds are needed and not beforehand, especially not when they can see that we have significant funds in hand which covers the cost of stabilization and construction for the first few years of the Project's life.

The proposal in Motion 13 remains fiscally prudent like the 2017 Motion. It asks Synod to support proceeding through the main Cathedral construction stage one contract at a time – such contracts likely in the range of \$10-15m per contract. If Synod agrees, no contract for the next portion of construction will be signed without the funds to pay for that contract in hand.

Other Business

In other business before our Synod, the working on of which has been a feature of Diocesan life through the past year, I commend

- Church Property Trustees, Standing Committee, CPT staff and our legal team for their work on the distribution of the insurance surplus announced to Synod a few years ago. Our initial distribution will be a tranche of \$8m and we hope to have this distribution finalized and implemented by the end of the 2021 calendar year.

- the Parish of Christchurch St Luke's for their decision to dissolve the parish and to ask Synod to with their recommendation on the use of their assets for support and development of inner Christchurch city mission and ministry as well as the continuation of traditional charity support provided by the parish.

Remaining in central Christchurch, I am pleased to report the following to Synod:

- The Diocese and the Parish of St Michael's and All Angels have made excellent progress towards the Anglican Centre shifting from 10 Logistics Drive to Cardale House in Tuam Street. We were on track to be settled in by the end of September 2021 but then the Delta variant of Covid struck and we are now delayed. Hopefully we will be moved in by the end of October. Progress towards this goal has been a "joint venture" between the Diocese and the Parish of Christchurch St Michael's and we look forward to joining the prayer life of the parish when we are in their premises. I am personally looking forward to be physically closer to the Transitional Cathedral and to the Cathedral Project construction work in the Square.
- St Michael's Church School and St Michael's and All Angels Parish have been working very hard through the past year or so on the possibility of a new Diocesan statute underpinning the governance of the school and the structural relationship between the school and the parish. As I write these words we are confident we will have a bill to bring to our physical session of Synod 2021.

Royal Commission

A significant amount of work has occurred within our Diocese through the past year as the Royal Commission on Abuse of Vulnerable Persons has continued its work, often at some pace.

Research into files of past complaints has continued. There has been work for the Diocese, for Anglican Care and for each of our Anglican Schools. The Commission, through 2020-21, has made significant demands on us to supply information, often at short notice.

I thank all those involved in this work and acknowledge with gratitude the work of our national Anglican church legal team, including our former Chancellor, Jeremy Johnson, for its engagement with the Commission on behalf of a collective of episcopal units, social services boards and Anglican schools, of which the Diocese of Christchurch is a part. Especially helpful to me within that legal team has been Fiona Guy Kidd.

Within our Diocesan team I especially thank Veronica Cross, my Executive Assistant and Jane Teal, our Archivist for their work in securing the information required by the Commission.

The Diocese and entities within the Diocese have been engaging in formal, independently facilitated processes of redress with survivors of past abuse.

Nevertheless this is not the limit of our Diocesan response to the spotlight of the Royal Commission on our history and on our present as a church. It is a reasonable expectation that no one involved in our church's life and ministries would be subject to abuse by those who have committed to serving Christ in a Christ-like manner. Thus, we must ask and answer the question what we are learning from the Commission's work and what we are doing to implement those learnings as we address the past, act in the present and train and educate for the future.

Since I was present at the Commission in March, 2021, as one of four Anglican bishops cross-examined by the Commission's lawyers, I have been working on what we might do to address some aspects of our history which remain somewhat loose rather than tidied up.

By "we" I mean "the Diocese of Christchurch" and the question I am pursuing with a small steering group is whether we might be able to approach a future Synod with a proposal that we, the Diocese of Christchurch, acknowledge formally, liturgically and perhaps through a visible memorial, the fact that in the history of our Diocese we have failed those who have been abused. Failed that is, not only because they were abused when they should not have been, but also because when they sought both care and justice from the Diocese, it was not delivered as fulsomely and as decisively as it might have been.

Safeguarding

If the Commission has given us cause to look back and pause to review what we have done and what we have not done which we should have done re the past, it has also provoked considerable reflection on what we are doing in the present, what we could be doing but are not and what we must change in order to be better and more able as a Diocese which promises that people will be safe within it.

I am very pleased to report to Synod that this year we have been able to develop the role previously of Diocesan CYP SO (Children Young Person Safety Officer) so that we have a half-time appointee to the role, Cherie Dirkze, who has been in the position since early February 2021.

All too quickly, however, we are realizing that what we need Cherie to do in order that we become a safer Diocese is much more than a half-time role. We have asked Cherie, for instance, to incorporate some Health and Safety responsibilities. But Health and Safety compliance never diminishes as national and local authorities add more and more rules and regulations. (I say this not to complain, we must be safe, but to state a fact of time demands on officers in the church). So already we are beginning to get our heads around what it might mean to have a focused Diocesan Health and Safety Officer, setting Cherie free to focus on safety in ministry and mission.

One of the central, emerging concerns from the work of the Commission is the nature of ordained ministry, including how people become ordained (via discernment of vocation, education, training and formation) and what we do to maintain a highly skilled and continuously upskilled college of clergy, with special reference to ministering in life giving ways, without abuse of power or of office.

In no particular order of importance, this is raising questions of the place of:

- Psychological testing: currently this takes place after acceptance for training for ordination and before attending St John's College. Should such testing take place much earlier in the process, perhaps even before a person is formally accepted into the Diocesan Discernment Process?
- National discernment process: currently we discern people within our Diocese using people from within our Diocese in our process. Three other Pakeha dioceses do similarly. Three Pakeha dioceses in recent years have been working together in a combined process. The Commission has highlighted the variability in quality of clergy across our church. Should we

have one single discernment process for all episcopal units (or, at least, one for each Tikanga)?

- Training: should we have a single, coherent syllabus and approach to boundaries training in our church? (Indeed, should we have a coherent syllabus and approach to all training for each form of ministry (children, youth, family, elderly, for ordained ministry, etc)?
- Database development and maintenance: typically and traditionally, we have had very full paper records for ordained clergy and very patchy or non-existent records for anyone else in ministry. A complaint against a Sunday School teaching assistant in the Parish of Somewhere in 1985 is unlikely to be able to be matched against a database of lay ministers involved with children in that (or any other parish) at that time. We are now working on developing a universal database for ministry across our Diocese which we will need to maintain through all of time ahead of us.
- Culture of discernment, testing, education, appraisal re all in ministry: perhaps the biggest challenge of all for our Diocese is to develop and keep invigorated a new culture of:
 - o discernment (for example, before anyone takes up any ministry in any ministry unit, how will we determine that this person is sound in character as well as in competency?),
 - o testing (are we open to scrutiny and review of what we do in education, pastoral care and activities with vulnerable persons?),
 - o education (every parishioner, not only our leaders and paid staff, need to understand what constitutes good ministry and what is unhealthy ministry, what is just and kind relational behaviour, and what is unacceptable bullying and abuse) and
 - o appraisal (if we do not check in on our ministers regularly, appraising how things are going, checking in on what new or renewed training and development is required, how will we keep improving?)

Finally, there is inevitably a financial question associated with these and related questions. What priority of our time and energy and funds will we give to safeguarding ministry and mission across our Diocese?

Good things in our Diocese

I am proud of the way our Diocese has ridden the waves of the past year. Whether negotiating Covid-19 level changes, featuring in the focus of the Royal Commission, patiently working through the final phases of our Recovery Project, living with the on again off again nature of youth events due to the pandemic's effects, or responding to manifest human need in various contexts, we have taken the past twelve months in our stride.

Our Schools

Our Anglican Schools – Christ's College, St Margaret's College, Craighead Diocesan School, St. Mark's, St. Michael's and The Cathedral Grammar – have continued to provide opportunities for Christian teaching and witness, through chapel and classroom. Our School Chaplains and Principals are vital leaders in this remarkable sphere for sharing the good news of Jesus Christ.

This year we especially acknowledge the faithful service of Peg Riley who concluded 22 and a half years as Chaplain of St Margaret's College in the middle of this year and the faithful service of Bosc Peters who early in 2022 will conclude 24 years as Chaplain of Christ's College.

I acknowledge all our Chaplains working in these and other spheres of life and work across Canterbury, Westland and the Chatham Islands and thank you for all your ministries.

Our life together

A huge number of people in our Diocese quietly get on with the tasks God has assigned to us, within our ministry units and within a variety of entities associated with or belonging to the Diocese. It is a privilege to meet so many of you, to talk about what God is doing among you, and then as bishop to leave your ministry unit, knowing that the work continues faithfully because of your responsibility and dedication to the work of Christ in the world.

I want to especially acknowledge our clergy, and within our clergy those who are in the hot seat role of Vicar or Priest in Charge. Everyone is a minister of Christ, a servant in the mission of God, but clergy take on responsibilities which often leave them vulnerable to criticism and even to opposition from those they have been appointed to serve. Thank you to you all as you have borne the heat of the day and the cold of the night in your leadership roles.

The Covid 19 Pandemic

Last year I wrote, "Permeating this Address and other presentations to Synod is the continuing Covid 19 Pandemic in our globe and in our nation and its effects on our mission and ministry operations." Unfortunately, a year later, the same words are pertinent to our Synodical deliberations. As I write this address (on the last day of 2021's Level 4, 31 August 2021) I am mindful that we are at a point of unknowingness. When will we return to Level 1? When we return to Level 1, what will life for the church be like?

Unfortunately, regular church going is a habit and one of the Pandemic's effects is breaking into that habit with consequences for attendance and participation in the gathered life of God's people. Nevertheless, Lockdown life is also an opportunity to re-examine what is core to the life of the church and what is peripheral and with the Holy Spirit's help to find new ways of being Christ's body on earth. We remain on an exciting if scary journey through these months and years in the time of Pandemic.

Te Waipounamu

It continues to be a pleasure to work with Pihopa Richard Wallace and Archdeacon Mere Wallace in various ways across our common territory and in our common interests in the work of God. I want to especially thank Pihopa Richard and Archdeacon Mere Wallace for their support and encouragement for various bicultural initiatives, especially among our youth and young adults.

We are slowly doing some work on the future of Tuahiwi as a ministry unit. I am delighted that Pihopa Richard is engaging our clergy on the West Coast in ministry.

The Diocese of Christchurch in its local and global social contexts

With all wisdom and insight, [Christ] has made known to us the mystery of his will, according to his good pleasure that he set forth in Christ, as a plan for the fullness of time, to gather up all things in him, things in heaven and on earth (Ephesians 1:9-10).

We live in times which are arguably more than interesting and unfortunately all too often highlight divisions in the world when God's plan for the world is for unity.

As a nation, through our Parliament, we have agreed to or are being invited to agree to laws with implications for how many Christians conduct their lives and their ministries: the End of Life Choice Act which comes into effect in November this year; proposed legislation on "Hate speech" and on "Conversion Therapy". Much depends on the detail of such legislation. What rights of freedom of expression of our Christian faith are being curtailed? What protection against diminishment of humanity and enhancement of individual life choice is being granted by the legislation? Then, will we yet see legislation which will require (for instance) only people with vaccine passports able to enter our churches to worship?

Responses from members of this Diocese to such matters will vary, as they do across all the churches of Aotearoa New Zealand. In a world in which some seem concerned to be found on the "woke" side of history and others take pride in being "anti-woke", a Christian response to all social and moral issues is to seek the mind of Christ within the body of Christ as the Spirit of God binds us together and gives us gifts of knowledge and understanding. That mind of Christ, I venture to say, is always mindful of justice, mercy, and respect for each human being made in the image of God.

While debates about matters of personal choice and freedom of expression rumble on, we find that continuing to blight the social and economic landscape of Aotearoa New Zealand is a slow burning but detrimental crisis in respect of housing. Successive Governments, of the left and the right, have tried and largely failed to resolve this crisis which is a mixture of homelessness for those who would like a stable, weathertight roof over their heads, inability to afford to purchase a house for many, especially among the younger generations, and excessive rents for those destined to rent, perhaps for the whole of their adult lives. One question being raised with me, and which I am keen to take forward in 2022 (once our Recovery Project is concluded) is whether in our Diocese we have land or houses or both which could be repurposed in a manner which contributes to solving the housing crisis in our country. In the national scheme of things, we probably could not do a lot, but every house counts in this particular crisis.

The housing crisis is perhaps the most talked about and most visible aspect of the poverty which is experienced in these islands of plenty. I commend the work of Anglican Care as it faithfully engages in a variety of ways with the poor, the vulnerable and the marginalized in our society.

I thank Moka Ritchie, Chair of the Anglican Care Board, the Board, executive leaders including Matthew Mark, Patrick Murray, and Jolyon White and all their staff for their many commitments to serve others in the spirit of Jesus in the task of improving the lives of fellow New Zealanders.

Finally, in this section, I note that we inhabit a world which continues to pose sharp challenges. Covid is both a local and a global challenge. To cite one aspect of the interplay between local and

global challenges, we have seen arguments for and against NZ being super fast in its vaccine rollout. Locally, the sooner we get to 100% of population vaccinated, the better. Globally, the more Western nations secure supplies of the vaccines, the slower the rollout in poorer nations. How self-centred should we be as a nation?

The recent capitulation of Afghanistan to the Taliban led consequentially to a rescue mission by our Defence Force, seeking to bring to New Zealand local Afghanis who had served and supported our armed forces and other missions of good will through the past decades. In the medium and long term the debacle in Afghanistan poses the question, What increase in refugees settling in Aotearoa New Zealand will we commit to?

Last but not at all least, 2020-21 has seen significant and consequential increase in global warming, with natural disasters such as flooding being experienced here in New Zealand, including a recent massive flooding event in Mid and South Canterbury and another one soon after in Buller. A continuing challenge to us as a Diocese is what we can and should do towards becoming carbon lighter, if not carbon zero.

Omissions – What have we not done in the past year?

Be careful then how you live, not as unwise people but as wise, making the most of the time, because the days are evil (Ephesians 5:15-16)

I want to own up to areas in which we have not done what we said we would do, including areas in which I have not done what I said I would do. I mention two matters, though no doubt there are other sins of omission which could be named

1. **Vicarage Design Review:** the request for this work, which included a report back to Synod, has not proceeded as we hoped. Nevertheless we continue to move forward on vicarages, with occasional sale of, or purchases of vicarages. We have a standard and it is a good standard, if increasingly unaffordable. But we also have the capacity to vary from that standard, on application to Standing Committee, for reasons such as difficulty in securing a vicarage standard house in a specific housing market.
2. **A Survey of the Diocese:** I have talked for a couple of years now about surveying our Diocese in respect of our age profile. Last year was affected by Covid. This year, well, to be honest Covid has mostly affected it late in the year. But it has been an extraordinary year for busyness on many fronts. Hopefully, 2022 will be the year.

Regeneration: present and future of our Diocese (2020-2030)

But speaking the truth in love, we must grow up in every way into him who is the head, into Christ, from whom the whole body, joined and knit together by every ligament with which it is equipped, as each part is working properly, promotes the body's growth in building itself up in love (Ephesians 4:15-16).

One of the primary tasks of any Synod is to have regard for that which enables the church to grow and develop so that it is “working properly.” For Synod in 2021, a special focus on our growth is to engage with the Diocesan Mission Action Plan, commissioned at last year’s Synod. It will be presented to us by members of the working group, chaired by Dr Bruce Deam, which has worked on it through 2020 and 2021.

Thus, I do not want to say too much this year about regeneration of the Diocese through this decade. Our minds should be focused on the contribution a Diocesan Mission Action Plan can make to regeneration of the Diocese – a plan to guide us when we make decisions at a Diocesan level, for example, at Standing Committee, ADMSC and Church Property Trustee board meetings. But a Mission Action Plan which I hope will also inspire more local plans in each of our ministry units.

I want to take this opportunity to observe to Synod that a Diocesan Mission Action Plan is not Diocesan unless Synod agrees to it. The challenge for Synod will be to reflect prayerfully on the plan which is being presented. Every member of Synod will have a view on something which should be in the plan but which is not; or on something which is in the plan but which should have been said differently or not even be there at all.

The question I urge Synod members to ask of the plan is whether the plan looks like something which represents the mind of the Diocese as a whole, as a network of 58 different ministry units. It may not look like the plan which I would have written if I had the commission to write it; but does it look like a plan we can own across all the ministry units of our Diocese?

There is no question in my mind that we have eight years ahead of us in which significant decisions will be made in respect of ministry units, property, and other redeployment of resources. The Diocesan Mission Action Plan will guide us through these changes. As a result, we will be a lighter, nimbler and more flexible Diocese.

My vision is that we will also be a younger and a more ethnically and culturally diverse Diocese – a network of congregations of Anglicans who reflect the population make up of our regions and are spiritually alive and missionally engaged in the extension of God’s kingdom.

To underline the challenge we face, I once again put before you our updated attendance statistics, albeit the figures for 2020 are significantly incomplete:

	Total Attendance for worship in Dio Chch
2014	356,080
2015	351,448
2016	316,098 [a blip re counting?]
2017	336,155
2018	277,526
2019	258,623
2020	173,568 (from 41/58 ministry units, in the Year of Covid affecting 7 or more Sundays)

Note re the above table: the below par figures for 2018 and 2019 represent a number of parishes not making the statistical returns required of them. The figures for 2018 and more so for 2019 also represent a Diocese which has suffered disaffiliation of several congregations. For 2020 I give a specific number of ministry units who have replied.

A couple of years ago I introduced three new Strategic Themes for us as a Diocese: I want to remind you of them because moving into the future has no easy fixes, no quick repair jobs, and no snappy conversion methodologies to reverse our numerical decline. But there is a pathway forward which is faithful to the gospel mission of Jesus Christ because we will major on Disciples, Families and Communities.

By disciples we will mean growing in our faith, deepening our commitment to Christ, studying God's Word and living that Word out in our daily lives. You can help me to be a stronger disciple, I can encourage you to be faithful to Jesus, together we can draw others more deeply into fellowship with Christ.

By families we will mean valuing each member of each family, emphasizing ministry to children and to youth and to young adults and to the elderly. Youth ministry flows out of ministry to children. Grandparents bring children to church. Parents look for support and nurture in the challenging role of raising children. Our congregations are strengthened when we reach out to all generations.

By communities we will mean both the development of ministry units as communities of faith and the engagement of those communities of faith in the community around them. Through ministry among ourselves we grow bonds of love among God's people. In mission we face outwards to serve in Christ's name the community of our suburb, our small town, our rural district, our school.

Assuming we will adopt the Diocesan Mission Action Plan, I look forward to ways in which the outworking of the plan will assist us all to major on Disciples, Families and Communities.

Last year I made this announcement in respect of moving forward on regeneration of the Diocese: "I am working on a new position on the Diocesan Ministry Team which will focus on the cause of Regeneration of our Diocese: a "Consultant on Regeneration" though likely the position will have a different title to that phrase. I hope we can begin advertising for this position soon and make an appointment effective from early 2021."

For various reasons this specific plan did not work out, but I am happy to merge the thinking within that announcement into the part of the Diocesan Mission Action Plan which talks of appointing a Diocesan Missional Leader. In the outworking of my role as Bishop of Christchurch I am fairly desperate for the kind of assistance represented in this new role and, given the delay to when we

can actually consider the Diocesan Mission Action plan, I am considering moving forward with advertising for the role. Even if the Plan were delayed by Synod for some reason – I hope not! - we cannot delay on moving forward on this particular leadership role for the Diocese.

Conclusion

Now to him who by the power at work within us is able to accomplish abundantly far more than all we can ask or imagine, to him be glory in the church and in Christ Jesus to all generations, forever and ever. Amen. (Ephesians 3:20-21).

Thank you for listening, thank you for praying, thank you for being open to where the loving heart of God leads us. To God be glory in the church and in Christ Jesus to all generations!

*Bishop Peter
02 September 2021.*

CLERGY DEATHS

The Reverend Betty Lillian Amy Cox (nee Keats) was born in 1929 and died at the age of 91 in Christchurch on 11 February 2021. Betty was ordained LSM Deacon for the LSM Parish of North New Brighton in 1997.

The Reverend Dr Edward Alexander (Ted) Johnston BA, MA (Hons) LTh (Hons), ThM, Dmin was born in 1930 and died at the age of 90 at Darfield on 21 June 2021. After being ordained Deacon in 1956 and Priest in 1957, Ted served as Assistant Curate in Devonport, and Vicar in Hokianga and Paparoa before being appointed Dean at St Mary's Cathedral, Auckland in 1966. After moving to Christchurch in 1970, Ted spent four years as Theologian at Christchurch College before being appointed Dean of St Peter's Cathedral, Hamilton 1974-1978. Following that, Ted served two years as an Ecumenical Hospital Chaplain at Christchurch Hospital before serving as Director, Anglican Social Services, Christchurch 1981-1990.

The Reverend Bernard Sheffield Cox (Bernie) LTh, NSN was born in 1934 and died on 20 July 2021 in Christchurch at the age of 87. After being ordained Deacon in 1956 and Priest in 1958, Bernie served as Curate at Christchurch Cathedral and in Greymouth, then Vicar at Greymouth, Reefton and Collingwood. Bernie then spent time as a Counsellor to the Auckland Alcoholism Drug Addiction Centre. This was followed by ministry in the armed forces: Chaplain, RNZDCH Burnham; Chaplain NZ Forces (OS), South East Asia; Principal Chaplain (Army) Trentham. Bernie then returned to parish ministry as Vicar in Ruapehu; Priest Assistant, St Mary's Silverstream and Holy Trinity, Gore. Bernie was farewelled at Saints Garrison Church Burnham Military Camp.

The Reverend Colin Greville Brown BCom, ACA, LTh, MBA, FCA was born in 1927 and died at the age of 94 in Christchurch on 26 July 2021. Colin was ordained Deacon in 1954, and Priest in 1955 in the Auckland Diocese, after studying at St John's College. After serving as Assistant Curate at St Mark's, Remuera, Colin's ministry included tutoring at St John's College, Auckland; Lecturing in Church History; Examiner for Board of Theological Students, and University of Otago; Vice Principal, Christchurch College; Lecturer of Religious Studies at University of Canterbury; and Lecturer, College House Institute of Theology.

Rest eternal, grant unto them O Lord, And let light perpetual shine on them.

NEW CLERGY

We welcome to ordained ministry as Priest in the Diocese:

The Rev'd Cameron Pickering

We welcome to ordained ministry as Deacons in the Diocese:

The Rev'd Margaret Neate

We welcome to the Diocese:

The Rev'd Christopher Donaldson

The Rev'd Hugh Bowron

The Rev'd Idabelle Webb

The Rev'd Lois Hurd-McKee
The Rev'd Sue Patterson
The Rev'd Ken Light
Steve Dunne
Captain Monika Clarke, Church Army

RETIREMENTS

PTO relinquished:
The Rev'd Jill Pask
The Rev'd David Pickering
The Rev'd Guus Lukkien
The Rev'd Ron Cotton
The Rev'd Christopher Heath
The Rev'd Michael Lawrence

Deacons retired:
The Rev'd Peter Chapman
The Rev'd Alastair Buick

APPOINTMENTS

The Rev'd Canon Brenda Bonnett – Clerical Canon
The Rev'd Dr Megan Harvey – Assistant Priest, Christchurch-St Michael's
The Rev'd Dr John Fox – Senior Ecumenical Chaplain, University of Canterbury
The Rev'd John Fox – Assistant Priest, Parish of Sumner-Redcliffs
The Rev'd Dr Carolyn Robertson – Vicar, [extended] Parish of Shirley
The Rev'd Edrick Corban-Banks – Vicar, Akaroa-Banks-Peninsula
The Rev'd Margaret Neate – Assistant Curate, Parish of Upper Riccarton-Yaldhurst
The Rev'd Margaret (Peg) Riley – Assistant Priest, Parish of Upper-Riccarton-Yaldhurst
The Rev'd Cameron Pickering – Assistant Curate, Transitional Cathedral
The Rev'd Kofe Havea – Vicar, Parish of Cashmere
The Rev'd Susan Gill – Vicar, Parish of Ellesmere
The Rev'd Jeffrey Cotton – Vicar, Parish of South Christchurch
The Rev'd Kirsten McDonald – Priest in Charge, Parish of Woolston
The Rev'd Jenny Wilkens – Interim Priest in Charge, Parish of Fendalton
The Rev'd Ken Light – Interim Priest in Charge, Parish of Upper Riccarton
Mr Steve Dunne – Ministry Team Leader, Parish of Woodend-Pegasus
The Rev'd Canon Mandy Neil – Interim Priest in Charge, Parish of Amberley
The Rev'd Christine de Senna – Co-Interim Priest in Charge, Parish of Mt Herbert
The Rev'd John de Senna – Co-Interim Priest in Charge, Parish of Mt Herbert
The Rev'd Donald Pilgrim – Spiritual Director Cursillo
The Rev'd Stephanie Clay – Chaplain, St Margaret's College

RESIGNED LICENCES or PTOs

Ven Helen Roud resigned as Clerical Canon
Rev'd Barry Williams, resigned PTO

OFFICIAL ACTS OF THE BISHOP

CORONAVIRUS/COVID-19:

21 September 2020

New Zealand moved to Alert Level 1 except Auckland, which moved to Level 2.

OFFICIATING MINISTER

On the seventeenth day of September 2020 **ROBERT MARSHALL DORANS** was granted Permission to Officiate in the Diocese of Christchurch.

OFFICIATING MINISTER

On the twenty-third day of September 2020 **LOIS RACHEL HURD-McKEE** was granted Permission to Officiate in the Diocese of Christchurch.

OFFICIATING MINISTER

On the seventeenth day of September 2020 **JEAN VALERIE LYDIA SMITH** was re-granted Permission to Officiate in the Diocese of Christchurch.

OFFICIATING MINISTER

On the seventeenth day of September 2020 **JOHN WINSTON PARKER** was re-granted Permission to Officiate in the Diocese of Christchurch.

OFFICIATING MINISTER

On the thirtieth day of September 2020 **JANET BOLDERO BRODIE** was granted Permission to Officiate in the Diocese of Christchurch.

OFFICIATING MINISTER

On the thirtieth day of September 2020 **DAVID CHARLES FARMER** was granted Permission to Officiate in the Diocese of Christchurch.

YOUTH MINISTER

On the thirtieth day of September 2020 **ROBYN ELAINE HOCKING** was licensed Lay Youth Minister in the Parish of Fendalton.

OFFICIATING MINISTER

On the fifteenth day of October 2020 **RONALD KENNETH BERT COTTON** was granted Emeritus Permission to Officiate in the Diocese of Christchurch.

OFFICIATING MINISTER

On the thirtieth day of October 2020 **KENNETH JOHN LIGHT** was granted Permission to Officiate in the Diocese of Christchurch.

FACULTY

On the thirtieth day of October 2020, a faculty was granted to the Parish of Rangiora for a wooden memorial plaque to be placed in St Martin's Church Loburn:

To the Glory of God
In loving and grateful memory
of

Rachel Wade Ensor
24.9.1927 to 16.7.2017
Loyal worshipper and Sacristan
Of St Martin's Loburn
For many years

ORDINATION	On the thirtieth day of October 2020, MARY-JO WILSON HOLDAWAY was ordained to the Holy Order of Priests at All Saints Church, Methven.
CO-PRIEST-IN-CHARGE	On the thirtieth day of October 2020, MARY-JO WILSON HOLDAWAY was licensed Co-Priest-in-Charge in the Parishes of Methven and Rakaia.
ORDINATION	On the thirty first day of October 2020, CAMERON CHARLES PICKERING was ordained to the Holy Order of Priests at All Saints Church, Merivale.
OFFICIATING MINISTER	On the twenty third day of October 2020 MARGARET ANN LLOYD was granted Permission to Officiate in the Diocese of Christchurch.
FACULTY	On the tenth day of November 2020, a faculty was granted to the Parish of Fendalton to install three cameras to the interior of St Barnabas Church.
FACULTY	On the tenth day of November 2020, a faculty was granted to the Parish of Marchwiell to install Heat Pumps in St Philip and All Saints Church and Chapel.
LAY DIOCESAN CANON	On the twelfth day of November 2020 CAROLE FRANCES MUIR was licensed Lay Diocesan Canon of ChristChurch Cathedral
CLERICAL DIOCESAN CANON	On the twelfth day of November 2020 AMANDA LEE CLINTON NEIL was licensed Clerical Diocesan Canon of Christ Church Cathedral
OFFICIATING MINISTER	On the twenty third day of November 2020 HELEN FRANCES WALLIS was re-granted Permission to Officiate in the Diocese of Christchurch.
ORDINATION	On the twenty eighth day of November 2020, MARGARET NEATE was ordained to the Holy Order of Deacons at Christchurch Transitional Cathedral.
VICAR	On the first day of December 2020 ILAISAANE KOFE KAKALA HAVEA was licensed Vicar in the Parish of Cashmere.

PRIEST IN CHARGE	On the first day of December 2020 KIRSTEN AUDREY McDONALD was licensed Priest in Charge in the Parish of Woolston.
OFFICIATING MINISTER	On the first day of December 2020 DOROTHY HELEN ENSOR was granted Permission to Officiate in the Diocese of Christchurch.
OFFICIATING MINISTER	On the first day of December 2020 GEOFFREY MARK RUSSELL HAWORTH was re-granted Permission to Officiate in the Diocese of Christchurch.
OFFICIATING MINISTER	On the first day of December 2020 RODERICK JOHN REDMAYNE was re-granted Permission to Officiate in the Diocese of Christchurch.
ASSISTANT CURATE	On the first day of December 2020 CAMERON CHARLES PICKERING was licensed Assistant Curate at the Christchurch Transitional Cathedral.
OFFICIATING MINISTER	On the sixth day of December 2020 PETER OTTREY WILLIAMS was re-granted Permission to Officiate in the Diocese of Christchurch.
ASSISTANT CURATE	On the seventh day of December 2020 MARGARET NEATE was licensed Assistant Curate at the Parish of Upper-Riccarton-Yaldhurst.
VICAR	On the twelfth day of December 2020 EDRICK HALE CORBAN-BANKS was licensed Vicar in the Parish of Akaroa-Banks Peninsula.
OFFICIATING MINISTER	On the seventeenth day of December 2020 AMANDA LEE CLINTON NEIL was re-granted Permission to Officiate in the Diocese of Christchurch.
<u>2021</u>	
VICAR	On the first day of January 2021 CAROLYN JOY ROBERTSON was licensed Vicar of the (enlarged) Parish of Shirley.
PERMISSION TO OFFICIATE AS A DEACON	
	On the first day of January 2021 PETER CHAPMAN was granted Permission to Officiate as a Deacon in the Diocese of Christchurch.
OFFICIATING MINISTER	On the fourth day of January 2021 MICHAEL SEAN COLEMAN was re-granted Permission to Officiate in the Diocese of Christchurch.

OFFICIATING MINISTER	On the tenth day of January 2021 SUZANNE ROSE DICKSON was re-granted Permission to Officiate in the Diocese of Christchurch.
OFFICIATING MINISTER	On the fifteenth day of January 2021 KENNETH NEVILLE BOOTH was re-granted Permission to Officiate in the Diocese of Christchurch.
OFFICIATING MINISTER	On the first day of February 2021 DAVID JOHN COLES was re-granted Permission to Officiate in the Diocese of Christchurch.
OFFICIATING MINISTER	On the first day of February 2021 IDABELLE MARIE WEBB was granted Permission to Officiate in the Diocese of Christchurch.
OFFICIATING MINISTER	On the first day of February 2021 ROSS BERESFORD ALLEN was re-granted Permission to Officiate in the Diocese of Christchurch.
OFFICIATING MINISTER	On the first day of February 2021 DAVID JOHN COLES was re-granted Permission to Officiate in the Diocese of Christchurch.
OFFICIATING MINISTER	On the first day of February 2021 FAY CHRISTINE ALLPORT was granted Permission to Officiate in the Diocese of Christchurch.
OFFICIATING MINISTER	On the first day of February 2021 PHILLIP LEWIS ROBINSON was re-granted Permission to Officiate in the Diocese of Christchurch.
VOCATIONAL DEACON	On the first day of February 2021 CAROLYN ELIZABETH SWIFT was licensed Deacon in the (Enlarged) Parish of Shirley.
CHAPLAIN	On the seventeenth day of February 2021 NICOLETTE ALEXANDRA LEE was licensed Chaplain to the Association of Anglican Women in the Diocese of Christchurch.
OFFICIATING MINISTER	On the twenty fourth day of February 2021 GERARD CHRISTOPHER JACOBS was granted Permission to Officiate in the Diocese of Christchurch.
INTERIM PRIEST IN CHARGE	On the first day of March 2021 KENNETH JOHN LIGHT was licensed Interim Priest-in-Charge in the Parish of Upper Riccarton-Yaldhurst.
OFFICIATING MINISTER	On the sixteenth day of March 2021 SUSAN MARGARET PATTERSON was granted Permission to Officiate in the Diocese of Christchurch.

OFFICIATING MINISTER	On the sixteenth day of March 2021 JONATHAN MANWELL CARSON was re-granted Permission to Officiate in the Diocese of Christchurch.
OFFICIATING MINISTER	On the sixteenth day of March 2021 THOMAS JOHN INNES was re-granted Permission to Officiate in the Diocese of Christchurch.
OFFICIATING MINISTER	On the sixteenth day of March 2021 PATRICIA ANN ALLAN was re-granted Permission to Officiate in the Diocese of Christchurch.
OFFICIATING MINISTER	On the sixteenth day of March 2021 WILLIAM DAVID MORRELL was re-granted Permission to Officiate in the Diocese of Christchurch.
OFFICIATING MINISTER	On the sixteenth day of March 2021 HILARY ANNE BARLOW was re-granted Permission to Officiate in the Diocese of Christchurch.
INTERIM PRIEST IN CHARGE	On the twelfth day of April 2021 JENNIFER RUTH WILKENS was licensed Interim Priest-in-Charge in the Parish of Fendalton.
OFFICIATING MINISTER	On the fifteenth day of April 2021 HEATHER DALLAS ROBERTSON was re-granted Permission to Officiate in the Diocese of Christchurch.
OFFICIATING MINISTER	On the sixteenth day of April 2021 HARRIET RUTH BLAIR was re-granted Permission to Officiate in the Diocese of Christchurch.
OFFICIATING MINISTER	On the sixteenth day of April 2021 CAROLE ROSE-MARY GRAHAM was re-granted Permission to Officiate in the Diocese of Christchurch.
OFFICIATING MINISTER	On the sixteenth day of April 2021 ETHEL RAE MAJOR was re-granted Permission to Officiate in the Diocese of Christchurch.
OFFICIATING MINISTER	On the sixteenth day of April 2021 JOHN ELLIOTT MAJOR was re-granted Permission to Officiate in the Diocese of Christchurch.
OFFICIATING MINISTER	On the sixteenth day of April 2021 NEIL CAMPBELL STRUTHERS was re-granted Permission to Officiate in the Diocese of Christchurch.
OFFICIATING MINISTER	On the sixteenth day of April 2021 PAULINE ANN STEWART was re-granted Permission to Officiate in the Diocese of Christchurch.

OFFICIATING MINISTER	On the sixteenth day of April 2021 ROSALIND MARY STEWART was re-granted Permission to Officiate in the Diocese of Christchurch.
OFFICIATING MINISTER	On the sixteenth day of April 2021 NORMAN WILLIAM RICHARDS was re-granted Permission to Officiate in the Diocese of Christchurch.
OFFICIATING MINISTER	On the sixteenth day of April 2021 PAMELA JEAN WELCH was re-granted Permission to Officiate as a Deacon in the Diocese of Christchurch.
YOUTH MINISTER	On the eighteenth day of April 2021 JORDAN TRISTAN MICHAEL (JAY) BRANTLEY was licensed Youth Minister in the Parish of Avonhead.
VICAR	On the twenty-eighth day of April 2021 JEFFREY RICHARD FERGUSON COTTON was licensed Vicar in the Parish of South Christchurch.
ASSISTANT PRIEST	On the first day of July 2021 MARGARET ALLISON RILEY was licensed Assistant Priest in the Parish of Upper Riccarton-Yaldhurst.
EMERITUS OFFICIATING MINISTER	On the first day of July 2021 JILL ELISABETH PASK was granted Emeritus Permission to Officiate in the Diocese of Christchurch.
EMERITUS OFFICIATING MINISTER	On the first day of July 2021 GUUS LUKKIEN was granted Emeritus Permission to Officiate in the Diocese of Christchurch.
EMERITUS OFFICIATING MINISTER	On the first day of July 2021 DAVID WILLIAM PICKERING was granted Emeritus Permission to Officiate in the Diocese of Christchurch.
OFFICIATING MINISTER	On the twentieth day of July 2021 HUGH MARK BOWRON was granted Permission to Officiate in the Diocese of Christchurch.
CHAPLAIN	On the twenty sixth day of July 2021 STEPHANIE ANNE CLAY was licensed Chaplain to St Margaret's College.
OFFICIATING MINISTER	On the twenty-ninth day of July 2021 MICHAEL JAMES HAWKE was granted Permission to Officiate in the Diocese of Christchurch.
ASSISTANT PRIEST	On the first day of August 2021 JOHN PETER FOX was licensed Assistant Priest in the Parish of Sumner-Redcliffs.

- CLERICAL DIOCESAN CANON** On the First day of August 2021 **BRENDA JAYNE BONNETT** was licensed Clerical Diocesan Canon of Christ Church Cathedral
- LAY PASTORAL ASSISTANT** On the Tenth day of August 2021 **RICHARD BRADY SMITH** was licensed Lay Pastoral Assistant in the Parish of Sumner-Redcliffs.
- LAY MINISTER** On the Tenth day of August 2021 **MAXWELL JOINES** was licensed Lay Minister, authorised to perform duties including the Ministry of Healing, and leading communion or reserved sacrament liturgies in the Parish of Sumner-Redcliffs.
- LAY MINISTER** On the Tenth day of August 2021 **CAROLE ANNE NEWTON** was licensed Lay Minister, authorised to lead communion or reserved sacrament liturgies in the Parish of Sumner-Redcliffs.
- LAY MINISTER** On the Tenth day of August 2021 **SUSANNE KAY UNWIN** was licensed Lay Minister, authorised to lead communion or reserved sacrament liturgies in the Parish Of Linwood-Aranui.
- LAY MINISTER** On the Tenth day of August 2021 **MARTIN RICHARD BARRON LESTER WITTY** was licensed Lay Minister, authorised to preach in the Parish of Linwood-Aranui.

CORONAVIRUS/COVID-19 LOCKDOWN

- 17 August 2021** The Prime Minister announced that a case of the more virulent Delta variant of Covid-19 had been found in the community and that the Government was moving New Zealand into Level 4 lockdown from 11.59pm in Auckland and Coromandel for seven days and in the rest of the country for three days.
- 18 August 2021** **Advisory issued by Bishop Peter Carrell:**
Covid Level 4 – Diocesan Announcement
 An excerpt from that Advisory:
 “All physical services in the Diocese of Christchurch this Sunday 22 August are cancelled. Following the announcement last evening by our Prime Minister that we are in Level 4 until at least 11.59 on Friday 20 August, and working on past experience of a subsequent stepping down of levels before we get back to Level 1, it is fairest and most supportive for our worship leaders, preachers, choirs, music groups, children and youth ministries if we make this decision now rather than “wait and see” what Friday’s announcement is.
 Vicars/Priests in Charge are encouraged to offer online services where feasible or to point parishioners to online services offered elsewhere in the Diocese...”

20 August 2021	Lockdown was extended for all of New Zealand until 11.59pm on Tuesday 24 August.
22 August 2021	Online streaming of services recommenced.
23 August 2021	Alert Level change was announced by the Government: Alert Level 4 was extended in Auckland until 11.59pm on Tuesday 31 August, and in the rest of the country until 11.59pm on Friday 27 August. Bishop Peter Carrell cancelled all services for Sunday 29 August and asked that other online arrangements be made.
25 August 2021	Bishop Peter Carrell announced that Standing Committee had decided that the First Session of the 55th Synod of the Diocese of Christchurch would begin with two Zoom meetings 7pm-9pm on 2 - 3 September 2021
30 August 2021	In anticipation of an announcement of a change to Level 3 the next day, Bishop Peter circulated a memo confirming that physical services could not take place in Covid Alert Level 3, and adjusted guidelines to conform with Government guidelines.
31 August 2021	Alert Level change was announced by the Government: New Zealand other than Auckland and Northland dropped from level 4 to level 3 at 11.59pm.
7 September 2021	All of New Zealand except Auckland moved from Level 3 to Level 2 at 11.59pm on Tuesday 7 September
9 September 2021	Bishop Peter Carrell circulated a memo, issuing Covid Delta Level 2 Guidelines, in line with government guidelines, and requesting management plans from each parish. ***
LAY ASSISTANT CHAPLAIN	On the nineteenth day of August 2021 JANE HALLIDAY was licensed Lay Assistant Ecumenical Chaplain in the University of Canterbury.
SYNOD	The First Session of the 55th Synod of the Diocese of Christchurch began with two Zoom meetings 7pm-9pm on 2 and 3 September 2021
LAY MINISTER	On the eighth day of October 2021 ALISON ELIZABETH CRAWFORD was licensed Lay Minister, authorised to lead

communion or reserved sacrament liturgies for St Andrew's Church, Le Bons Bay in the Parish of Akaroa-Banks Peninsula

YOUTH MINISTER

On the eighth day of October 2021 **FENELLA ELISE EAGLE** was licensed Youth Minister in the parish of Sumner-Redcliffs

OFFICIATING MINISTER

On the nineteenth day of October 2021 **PETER JOHN BECK** was granted Permission to Officiate in the Diocese of Christchurch.

SYNOD

The First Session of the 55th Synod of the Diocese of Christchurch continued with Synod Service at ChristChurch Transitional Cathedral and online on Friday 19 November, and with a full day session on Saturday 20 November 2021 at two venues: St Christopher's Church, Avonhead and the Robinson Hall, Avonhead, with electronic media linking the two venues. At Covid-19 level 2, the maximum numbers allowed per venue was 100.

Acts of Synod 2021
Zoom meetings 2-3 September

Motion 14: Suspension and replacement of Standing Orders

Related to the

Moved from the Chair: That this Synod, pursuant to Standing Order 80, suspends the Standing Orders of the Synod of the Diocese of Christchurch and replaces them with those in the Schedule for the duration of this session of Synod.

Schedule

Standing Orders of the Synod of the Diocese of Christchurch

Part 1 – General

Length of Synod

1. Each Synod last three (3) years. The twenty-ninth Synod of the Diocese of Christchurch commenced with the election of Lay members of Synod in 1943.

Place of meeting

2. The members of Synod will meet for discussion through a Zoom conference.

President

3. The Bishop, or any person who is a member of Synod nominated by the Bishop, will preside.

Quorum

4. The quorum for Synod will be:
 - a. The Bishop of the Diocese or, in the absence of the Bishop, by the Vicar-General; and
 - b. One quarter (1/4) of the Clergy of the Diocese qualified to vote at the Synod; and
 - c. One quarter (1/4) of the lay members of the Synod qualified to vote at the Synod.
5. If there is no quorum present thirty (30) minutes after the time appointed for Synod to meet the President will adjourn Synod until the day or hour appointed for the next meeting of Synod.
6. If at any time while Synod is in session attention is called to the state of the Synod, the President will count the number of members present by confirming the number signed in to the Zoom conference.

Synod open to members only

7. The meetings of Synod by Zoom will only be open to Synod members and observes invited by ministry units to attend.

Documents in advance

8. At least nine (9) weeks before the opening Session of Synod the Diocesan Manager will ensure that a copy of the following is forwarded to all members of Synod:
 - a. All reports and statements of accounts to be presented to Synod; and
 - b. Any motion or Bill which is to be presented to Synod.

Attendance book, minutes and hours of Synod

9. An Attendance Book will be maintained by the Diocesan Manager in which will be recorded the name of each member of Synod who has signed into the Zoom meeting. Where members are gathered together to sign in through one Zoom account they are record the number of Synod members present and their houses in the "Your Name" box when joining the meeting .
10. Standing Committee is responsible for:
 - a. Appointing before each Synod:
 - i. A Minutes Secretary to keep minutes of all the proceedings of Synod; and
 - ii. A Minutes Committee comprising two (2) ordained ministers and two (2) lay members of Synod.
 - b. Setting the hours of Synod.
11. The minutes of each day's sitting will be submitted by the Minutes Secretary to the Minutes Committee and once approved by that Committee the minutes will be submitted to the President for confirmation by the Synod.

Part 2 – Order of Business

Proceedings of Synod

12. The proceedings of Synod will be set by the President provided that the following be allowed for during the course of the Synod:
 - a. Prayers;
 - b. Notices of questions to be asked of the President or of any member of Synod may be given;
 - c. Notices of Motions to be considered by Synod;
 - d. Answers to questions may be read;
 - e. Consideration of Bills:
 - i. Introduction;
 - ii. Detail; and
 - iii. Confirmation.

- f. Consideration of the Accounts of the ADMSC;
 - g. Consideration of the Report of Standing Committee and related motions;
 - h. Adoption of the General Budget;
 - i. Reports of any other body or person Standing Committee may wish Synod to hear from;
 - j. Motions;
 - k. Elections.
13. The order of proceedings of Synod may be altered at any time by resolution of Synod.
14. At any stage proceedings may be interrupted by an Order of the Day, and after any such Order of the Day has been disposed of any suspended debate will be resumed and Synod proceed with its business in accordance with the order set by Standing Committee.

Procedure for proposing motions

15. Synod may consider any motion that is proposed and seconded by any two members of Synod provided that:
- a. Written notice of the motion is given to the Diocesan Manager no later than three (3) months before the first day of a new session of Synod; or
 - b. If the motion arises from the reports and materials circulated prior to Synod and it has been discussed and endorsed by a pre-Synod Archdeaconry meeting or the Diocesan Youth Forum written notice is given to the Diocesan Manager no later than one (1) month before the first day of a new session of Synod; or
 - c. If the motion arises from the business of the current session of Synod or from public questions of the day it may be considered by Synod if it agrees to accept notice of the motion.
16. Synod may consider any motion that is put forward to it by resolution of Standing Committee provided that written notice of the motion is given to the Diocesan Manager no later than one (1) month before the first day of a new session of Synod.
17. Synod may not consider again in the same session any motion or notice that has been disposed of by Synod.
18. Any motion proposed by the President will be considered without the need for it to be seconded.

Procedure for proposing Bills

19. Synod may consider any Bill that is proposed and seconded by any two members of Synod provided that written notice of the Bill is given to the Diocesan Manager no later than three (3) months before the first day of a new session of Synod.

20. Synod may consider any Bill that is put forward to it by resolution of Standing Committee provided that written notice of the motion is given to the Diocesan Manager no later than one (1) month before the first day of a new session of Synod.
21. Any Bill will be considered by Synod and voted on in three (3) stages which may occur at any time during proceedings; except that whenever a session of Synod lasts more than one day, a bill may not be confirmed until the day following its consideration in detail.
 - a. Introduction – Synod will consider the principle of the Bill and vote on whether Synod approves of the principle and wishes to consider the Bill in detail. No amendments may be able to be offered at this stage.
 - b. Detail – Synod will consider the Bill in detail with amendments to the Bill able to be offered. Synod will vote on each amendment and once no more amendments are offered;
 - c. Confirmation – Synod will consider the principle of the Bill (as amended) and vote on whether or not to pass the Bill. No amendments may be able to be offered at this stage.
22. On the passing of a motion without notice, consideration of a Bill may revert to stage 2 (consideration in detail) prior to its confirmation.
23. When a Bill is to amend any particular clause or clauses of an existing Act it will not be in order to introduce any matter affecting any other clause or clauses in the Act, except as the President rules to be an amendment required as a result of the amendment before Synod.
24. Synod may order that any motion on any subject will pass through the stages set out at clause 21.

The Resolutions Committee

25. At least three (3) months before the first day of any session of Synod the Standing Committee may appoint a Resolutions Committee which will consist of:
 - a. the Diocesan Manager;
 - b. the Chancellor;
 - c. two (2) ordained ministers;
 - d. two (2) lay members of Synod.
26. All motions and Bills will be given to the Resolutions Committee for consideration before they are considered by Synod.
27. The Resolutions Committee will consider the motion or Bill and the following will apply:
 - a. The Resolutions Committee may approve of the form of motion or Bill or may suggest alterations to it;
 - b. If the member proposing the motion or Bill does not approve of the suggested changes the motion or Bill will be put to Synod in its original form, but the Resolutions Committee has the right to put

below the motion or Bill the alteration suggested and the reasons for it;

- c. If the member proposing the motion or Bill approves of the suggested changes the motion or Bill will be put to Synod as altered;
- d. If the Resolutions Committee considers that any motion or Bill is out of order for any reason and the proposer declines to alter it to make it in order the motion or Bill will not be put;
- e. The Resolutions Committee will decide the order in which motions and Bills will be considered by Synod and may alter the order at any time as it thinks fit provided that any motion or Bill brought forward by or on behalf of Standing Committee will be given priority; and
- f. The Resolutions Committee will consider motions and Bills in the order in which they are submitted to it.

3 Part 3 – Rules of Debate

General Rules of Debate

- 28. Every member when speaking will address the President and may speak in any of the official languages used in Aotearoa, New Zealand or the Diocese of Polynesia.
- 29. All questions of order will be decided by the President.
- 30. Members will indicate they wish to speak by using the 'raise hand' function on Zoom and they will be called in the order in which that function is engaged.
- 31. Except as allowed for in clause 32, speeches at any point must not exceed:
 - a. Five (5) minutes for the proposer of a Motion or Bill when moving the Motion or Bill;
 - b. Three (3) minutes for the seconder of a Motion or Bill;
 - c. Three (3) minutes for any other person; and
 - d. Three (3) minutes for the proposer of a Motion or Bill when speaking in reply.
- 32. An extension of time of up to two (2) minutes may be given by leave of a majority of the members of Synod present, except that a speaker may not be granted more than two (2) extensions of time for any one speech.
- 33. The President may at any time take part in the deliberations of Synod without leaving the Chair.
- 34. It is the duty of the President to confine each speaker to the subject-matter of the debate, and it will not be in order for any member to interrupt the speaker except through the medium of the President.
- 35. No member, except the President, may speak more than once on the same question except in personal explanation, but the proposer of any question not being an amendment will be allowed a right of reply and the seconder may reserve his or her speech to any time during the debate.

36. When a Bill is being considered at the:
 - a. Introduction stage a member may only speak once;
 - b. Detail stage a member may speak to any amendment proposed; and
 - c. Confirmation stage a member may only speak once.
37. Synod will pass to the next business if a motion is carried to that effect, such motion to be proposed and seconded by members of Synod and voted on without debate.
38. A motion to adjourn Synod or debate may be proposed at any time, provided that no member may be interrupted when speaking, and if seconded the adjournment motion is to be voted on without debate.
39. Any member of Synod may during a debate on any matter move without notice "That the motion now be put" which motion, if seconded, will be immediately put without debate and if carried the proposer of the matter under debate will be called upon to exercise his or her right of reply after which the matter under debate will be put without further discussion.

Amendments to motions and Bills

40. No amendment, not being a minor correction, may be put from the Chair until copies of the amendment have been provided to the President and secretary.
41. If an amendment replaces the original motion or Bill or is to replace certain words of the original motion or Bill it must be moved and the question put as follows: "That all the words after the word [that or previous remaining word of the motion or Bill] be replaced by [the words of the amendment]".
42. When the amendment is to delete certain words it must be moved and the question put as follows: "That the following words be deleted [words to be deleted]".
43. When the amendment is to insert certain words it must be moved and the question put as follows: "That the following words be inserted [words to be inserted and where they are to be inserted]".
44. No amendment of an amendment is in order until the original amendment has become the substantive motion, but, when an amendment is being considered by Synod it is in order for any member to read a second or other amendment to Synod but such amendment will not be moved or debated until the first amendment has been put and dealt with.
45. No member who has already spoken to the motion before Synod may move or second an amendment to it, nor may a member who has moved or seconded an amendment move or second a further amendment to the same motion.
46. When a Bill or motion is being considered in Detail a member may move more than one amendment to that Bill.
47. When an amendment is being considered by Synod the debate will be confined to the amendment and any member may speak once to an amendment before Synod and doing so will not affect:

- a. their right to speak later to the main motion whether it be amended or not; or
 - b. The right of reply to the debate on the main motion by the mover of the main motion.
48. Any amendment containing more than one proposition will be divided on the request of any member of Synod and each proposition will be put separately and all that have been carried will be put as an entire motion.
49. Formal correction made necessary by amendments may be made by the Diocesan Manager with the approval of the President.

Conference

50. At any stage Synod may resolve to go into Conference to consider a matter.
51. While in Conference the General Rules of Debate will be suspended and the following will apply:
- a. Speakers will be limited to three (3) minutes although extensions may be granted at the discretion of the President;
 - b. Members may speak more than once to a matter and may ask questions of speakers provided that each speech and question is unique and relevant; and
 - c. All questions of order will be determined by the President.

Committee

52. At any stage Synod may resolve to go into Committee to consider a matter.
53. While in Committee all non-members of Synod must leave the Zoom meeting and the discussion, although not any resolutions made by Synod, will be confidential to those members present in Committee.

Voting

54. Every act of the Synod must be assented to by the Bishop or, in the absence of the Bishop, by the Vicar-General, and by a majority of clergy and by a majority of lay members of Synod present and entitled to vote.
55. Voting will take place through the voting function on Zoom and the President may declare a motion carried once a majority of members present have voted in favour.
56. Where Synod members are joining the Zoom meeting through one account then they shall vote by advising to the Diocesan Manager through the Zoom chat function the numbers of members joining through that account and how they each voted.

Voting by Division

57. Any member may, before the President has declared a result, demand a division. If a division is demanded then voting will take place by each member e-mailing their vote to elections@anglicanlife.org.nz and recording in the e-mail their name and house.
58. The Diocesan Manager will be assisted in collecting and counting the votes by:

- a. two scrutineers appointed by the President who must be lay members of Synod and who will count the votes for the clergy; and
 - b. two scrutineers appointed by the President who must be clergy members of Synod and who will count the votes for the laity.
59. The Diocesan Manager will report the result to the President who will then report the result to Synod.
60. The names of those voting and how they cast their votes will be recorded in the Division Book but will not be recorded in the Minutes unless Synod so resolves.
61. If there is an equality of votes in either order the question will be lost.

Part 4 - Elections

62. At least two weeks prior to the first day of each session of Synod the elections to be held during the session will be advised to Synod members in writing, with the times and dates for the closing of nominations and for the taking of ballots, if necessary.
63. Any member, provided they obtain the prior consent of the person concerned, may, on the form provided, nominate a person for election. The Nomination Paper will be in a form approved by Standing Committee (provided that an e-mail confirming nomination, seconding and acceptance of nomination will be treated as a signature).
64. Every Nomination Paper will be e-mailed to the Diocesan Manager who will keep a record of all Nomination Papers in the order in which they are received and arrange for the list of nominees to be placed on the Diocesan website at the following url: <https://anglicanlife.org.nz/about-us/diocesan-synod-2021/>.
65. The time at which nominations close and the time at which voting will start, together with the names of those nominated, must be notified by the President at the start of each day of the Session up to and including the day of election.
66. If at the time nominations close the number of nominations received is less than the number of persons required to be elected the Diocesan Manager will report the deficiency to the President who will call for further nominations which will be made to at least the number required.
67. If at the time nominations close the number of nominations received is equal to the number of persons required to be elected the President will announce their election.
68. If the nominations exceed the number required then Synod will proceed to ballot. Voting will take place by each member e-mailing to elections@anglicanlife.org.nz the names of those they wish to vote for by position and recording in the e-mail their name and house. The details of how people voted will be kept confidential by those counting the votes and the e-mails recording votes will be destroyed as soon as the result is announced.
69. In the case of all elections, other than those of the Standing Committee and of the Diocesan representatives on General Synod/Hinota Whānui, those

nominees up to the number required securing the largest number of votes of the whole Synod, irrespective of orders, will be declared elected.

70. In the event of a tie among two or more nominees a fresh ballot will be held to determine which of the two or more tied nominees will be elected.
71. Any e-mailed vote purporting to vote for less than the required number of vacancies will be valid. Any e-mailed vote purporting to vote for more than the required number of vacancies will be invalid.
72. The Diocesan Manager will be assisted in collecting and counting the votes by:
 - a. two scrutineers appointed by the President who must be lay members of Synod and who will count the votes for the clergy; and
 - b. two scrutineers appointed by the President who must be clergy members of Synod and who will count the votes for the laity.
73. The Diocesan Manager will report the result to the President who will then report the result to Synod.
74. The Diocesan Manager will report the result to the President who will then report the result to Synod.
75. The election of the Diocesan representatives on General Synod/Hinota Whānui will be conducted in accordance with the provisions of "The General Synod/Te Hinota Whānui Representation Statute, 1908".

Part 5 - Miscellaneous

76. Any Standing Order may at any time be suspended or replaced on motion without notice.
77. Any member may ask a question of the President after due notice. The question and answer will, at the discretion of the President, be either read or printed on the Order Paper, in either case without explanation or comment on either side, but they will not be printed with the minutes except by order of Synod.
78. The Diocesan Manager is authorised, unless otherwise ordered by Synod or the President, to permit copies to be taken of all documents which are laid before Synod, and of all resolutions and other proceedings which may be recorded in the minutes.
79. Every report of a committee requiring action will be accompanied by a resolution or resolutions for the consideration of the Synod.
80. In the case of every election or ballot after voting has been completed the Synod may proceed with any other business except for any business that the Diocesan Manager expressly requests not be proceeded with due to their absence or which the President wishes to postpone until after the announcement of the result of the election or ballot.
81. Any matter not provided for by these Standing Orders will be dealt with by ruling of the President.

End of Schedule

Motion 1: Speaking Rights

Moved: That this Synod grants speaking rights to the following people for all three 2021 Synod sessions:

Mr Justin Murray [CCRL Chair],
Mr Keith Paterson [CCRL Project Director]
Mr Peter Guthrie [CCRT Chair]
Mr Mark Stewart [CCRT]
Ms Stephanie Fry (Anglican Mission Projects co-coordinator)
Mrs Veronica Cross [Bishop's EA and Minute Taker]
Ms Cherie Dirkze [Diocesan Safeguarding Officer]
Ms Jo Bean [Diocesan Communication and Media Advisor]
Mr Scott Walters [Diocesan Administration Assistant]
The Rev'd Philip Baldwin [Data Co-ordinator]

Rev'd Dr Meg Harvey/Ms Moka Ritchie
Motion Put
CARRIED

Motion 2: Acceptance of the Order Paper

Moved: That this Synod accepts the Order Paper as distributed on 2 September 2021

Rev'd Thomas Brauer/Mr Byron Behm

Motion 9: Acceptance of the Annual Reports

Moved: That This Synod accepts the Annual Reports of Boards, Committees and Organisations received.

Mrs Kirsty May/Rev'd Tony Kippax

Presidential Address: The Right Reverend Doctor Peter Carrell, the ninth Bishop of Christchurch, delivered a shortened version of his Presidential Address. The full version was available online.

Motion 8: Acceptance of the President's Address

Moved: That Bishop Peter's Presidential Address be accepted

Rev'd Meg Harvey/Mr David Prosser

Bill 1: The Anglican Diocesan Ministry Support Centre Amendment Bill 2021

1. Title

That the title of this statute will be **The Anglican Diocesan Ministry Support Centre Amendment Statute 2021**.

2. Commencement

This Statute comes into force at the close of the session of Synod at which it is passed.

3. Purpose

The purpose of this Statute is to change the means by which the Parish Quota is calculated by amending The Anglican Diocesan Ministry Support Centre Statute 2018.

4. Amendment to Clause 14 (1)(a)

Delete the words in Clause 14(1)(a), which currently reads:

A fixed quota component based on 10% of the total Diocesan quota, allocated evenly amongst all parishes and the Cathedral (excluding Chatham Islands) and those parishes that are Co-operating Ventures contributing quota set by Uniting Congregations of Aotearoa New Zealand;

and renumber the subsequent sub paragraph.

Delete the words in Clause 14(1)(b) which currently reads:

A variable quota component based on the parish's proportionate percentage share of income from which the quota is derived after applying a discount factor of:

- (i) X% for parishes situated in a rural area; and*
- (ii) Y% for each consecrated church site above one in the parish.*

and replace with the words:

Each parish's quota is to be based on the parish's percentage share of income from which the quota is derived (quotable income) after applying a discount factor of:

- (i) X% for parishes situated in a rural area; and*
- (ii) Y% for each consecrated church site above one in the parish.*

Delete the words in Clause 14(2), which currently reads:

The percentages for the variable quota components to be reviewed by the Anglican Diocesan Ministry Support Centre Governance Board and set

annually by Standing Committee and communicated to the ministry units in the Diocese.

and replace with the words:

The above percentages are to be reviewed annually by the Anglican Diocesan Ministry Support Centre Governance Board, approved by Standing Committee, and communicated to the ministry units in the Diocese.

Delete the words in Clause 14(3), which currently reads:

Income from which the quota is to be determined will be from the income and expenses as set out in the annual accounts of that parish for the last completed financial year as follows:

and replace with the words:

Quotable income from which the parish quota is to be determined will be taken from the income and expenses as set out in the Statement of Financial Performance of each parish for the last completed financial year as follows:

Delete the words in Clause 14(3)(a), which currently reads:

All income to be assessed, except:

- (i) grants from bodies outside the parish, but grant money used for licensed ministry staff wages will be included as quotable income;*
- (ii) legacies and bequest;*
- (iii) donations or fundraising for specific capital assets (over \$1,000); and*
- (iv) proceeds on sale of capital assets (over \$1,000).*

and replace with the words:

Parish total revenue is to be assessed plus the Church Property Trustees (CPT) Balanced Growth Fund (BGF) six monthly distributions to parishes (regardless of whether paid or reinvested), but excluding the following income items:

- (i) grants from bodies outside the parish;*
- (ii) legacies and bequests;*
- (iii) donations or fundraising for specific capital assets (over \$1,000);*
- (iv) proceeds on sale of capital assets (over \$1,000); and*
- (v) CPT BGF revaluation gain / loss.*

Delete the words in Clause 14(3)(b), which currently reads:

Allowable Deductions:

- (i) stipends & allowances (except housing allowance); and / or*

(ii) *licensed ministry staff wages; and / or*
(iii) *mission payments outside the parish.*
and replace with the words:

Allowable Deductions:

(i) *a nominal stipend expense deduction equivalent to the normal stipended position of the parish, excluding allowances, regardless of the actual stipend paid if there is an interregnum priest in charge.*

(ii) *Anglican Mission Board payments.*

Insert after Clause 14(3) a new Clause 14(4) as follows (with renumbering of all subsequent subclauses):

(4) *There shall be provision to limit the year-on-year movement of individual parish quota such that:*

(i) *if a parish quota is calculated to be less than \$1000, then that parish quota would be set at \$1000.*

(ii) *if the quota formula does not in itself bring about an acceptable limitation on the increase and decreases of the individual parish quotas, then*

1. *In the event that Standing Committee deems there to excessive increases or decreases in individual parish quotas, such increases and decreases may be limited, from 2023 onwards, to a percentage that will be recommended annually by the Diocesan Manager and approved by Standing Committee no later than September of each year; and*

2. *The conditions of applying the \$1000 quota minimum will be applied only after the limiting process is completed each year.*

Moved: Very Rev'd Lawrence Kimberley

Seconded: Mr Byron Behm

Motion 5: Acceptance of the Audited Accounts for 2020 of CPT

Moved: That the Audited Accounts for 2020 of Church Property Trustees CPT be accepted.

Dr Corin Murfitt/Mr. Steve Wakefield

Motion 10: Anglican Missions Target

Moved: That this synod reaffirms its commitment to global mission by:

a) Setting a target of \$170,000 as our Diocesan contribution to Anglican Missions for 2022

b) Encouraging people in our ministry units to take an active interest in global mission through support for particular mission partners and/or projects.

Rev'd Peter Hurricks/ Rev'd Chris Ponniah

Motion 3: Acceptance of the Audited Accounts for 2020 of the Diocese of Christchurch

Moved: That the Audited Accounts for 2020 of the Diocese of Christchurch be accepted

Very Rev'd Lawrence Kimberley/Rev'd Tony Kippax

Motion 4: Acceptance of the Audited Accounts for 2020 of the Anglican Diocesan Ministry Support Centre (ADMSC)

Moved: That the Audited Accounts for 2020 of the Anglican Diocesan Ministry Support Centre (ADMSC) be accepted.

Very Rev'd Lawrence Kimberley/Rev'd Tony Kippax

Motion 6: Acceptance of the Diocese Budget 2022

Moved: that the Diocese Budget for 2022 be accepted

Very Rev'd Lawrence Kimberley/Rev'd Dr Thomas Brauer

Bill 1: The Anglican Diocesan Ministry Support Centre Amendment Bill 2021

1. Title

That the title of this statute will be **The Anglican Diocesan Ministry Support Centre Amendment Statute 2021.**

2. Commencement

This Statute comes into force at the close of the session of Synod at which it is passed.

3. Purpose

The purpose of this Statute is to change the means by which the Parish Quota is calculated by amending The Anglican Diocesan Ministry Support Centre Statute 2018.

4. Amendment to Clause 14 (1)(a)

Delete the words in Clause 14(1)(a), which currently reads:

A fixed quota component based on 10% of the total Diocesan quota, allocated evenly amongst all parishes and the Cathedral (excluding Chatham Islands) and those parishes that are Co-operating Ventures contributing quota set by Uniting Congregations of Aotearoa New Zealand;

and renumber the subsequent sub paragraph.

Delete the words in Clause 14(1)(b) which currently reads:

A variable quota component based on the parish's proportionate percentage share of income from which the quota is derived after applying a discount factor of:

- (iii) X% for parishes situated in a rural area; and*
- (iv) Y% for each consecrated church site above one in the parish.*

and replace with the words:

Each parish's quota is to be based on the parish's percentage share of income from which the quota is derived (quotable income) after applying a discount factor of:

- (iii) X% for parishes situated in a rural area; and*
- (iv) Y% for each consecrated church site above one in the parish.*

Delete the words in Clause 14(2), which currently reads:

The percentages for the variable quota components to be reviewed by the Anglican Diocesan Ministry Support Centre Governance Board and set annually by Standing Committee and communicated to the ministry units in the Diocese.

and replace with the words:

The above percentages are to be reviewed annually by the Anglican Diocesan Ministry Support Centre Governance Board, approved by Standing Committee, and communicated to the ministry units in the Diocese.

Delete the words in Clause 14(3), which currently reads:

Income from which the quota is to be determined will be from the income and expenses as set out in the annual accounts of that parish for the last completed financial year as follows:

and replace with the words:

Quotable income from which the parish quota is to be determined will be taken from the income and expenses as set out in the Statement of Financial Performance of each parish for the last completed financial year as follows:

Delete the words in Clause 14(3)(a), which currently reads:

All income to be assessed, except:

- (v) grants from bodies outside the parish, but grant money used for licensed ministry staff wages will be included as quotable income;*
- (vi) legacies and bequest;*
- (vii) donations or fundraising for specific capital assets (over \$1,000); and*
- (viii) proceeds on sale of capital assets (over \$1,000).*

and replace with the words:

Parish total revenue is to be assessed plus the Church Property Trustees (CPT) Balanced Growth Fund (BGF) six monthly distributions to parishes (regardless of whether paid or reinvested), but excluding the following income items:

- (vi) grants from bodies outside the parish;*
- (vii) legacies and bequests;*
- (viii) donations or fundraising for specific capital assets (over \$1,000);*
- (ix) proceeds on sale of capital assets (over \$1,000); and*
- (x) CPT BGF revaluation gain / loss.*

Delete the words in Clause 14(3)(b), which currently reads:

Allowable Deductions:

- (i) stipends & allowances (except housing allowance); and / or*
- (ii) licensed ministry staff wages; and / or*
- (iii) mission payments outside the parish.*

and replace with the words:

Allowable Deductions:

(i) a nominal stipend expense deduction equivalent to the normal stipended position of the parish, excluding allowances, regardless of the actual stipend paid if there is an interregnum priest in charge.

(ii) Anglican Mission Board payments.

Insert after Clause 14(3) a new Clause 14(4) as follows (with renumbering of all subsequent subclauses):

(4) There shall be provision to limit the year-on-year movement of individual parish quota such that:

(iii) if a parish quota is calculated to be less than \$1000, then that parish quota would be set at \$1000.

(iv) if the quota formula does not in itself bring about an acceptable limitation on the increase and decreases of the individual parish quotas, then

- 1. In the event that Standing Committee deems there to excessive increases or decreases in individual parish quotas, such increases and decreases may be limited, from 2023 onwards, to a percentage that will be recommended annually by the Diocesan Manager and approved by Standing Committee no later than September of each year; and*
- 2. The conditions of applying the \$1000 quota minimum will be applied only after the limiting process is completed each year.*

Very Rev'd Lawrence Kimberley/Mr Byron Behm

Bill 3: Diocesan Council For World Mission Statute Amendment Bill 2021

1. Title

That the title of this statute, as amended will be **The Diocese of Christchurch World Mission Statute**.

2. Commencement

This Statute comes into force at the close of the session of Synod at which it is passed.

3. Purpose

The purpose of this Statute is to amend the Diocesan Council For World Mission Statute

4. Amendment to Clause 1.1 (iii)

Insert after "members in that mission," the word "and".

5. New Clause 1.4

Delete and replace existing clause 1.4 with "To propose an annual Diocesan target for giving to the Anglican Missions Board and to encourage and support ministry units in meeting their portions of the Diocesan target adopted by Synod each year."

6. Amendment to Clause 2.1

Insert after the word "Council" "and shall appoint a chairperson for a term of two years and shall have the discretion to reappoint the same person for a second two-year term."

7. Amendment to Clause 2.2

Delete the words "Fourteen (14) other persons."

and replace with:

"Up to eight (8) other lay and clergy members who are invited either by the chairperson in consultation with the Warden or by resolution of the Council.."

8. Amendment to Clause 2.3

Delete all the wording and replace with:

"The Association of Anglican Women's Diocesan Overseas and Outreach Convenor, ex officio."

9. Amendment to Clause 3.1

Delete all the words after the word "Mission""

and insert the words:

will elect its own office holders as it deems necessary."

Rev'd Peter Hurricks / Dr Bruce Deam

Bill 4 - The Synod of the Diocese of Christchurch Bill 2021

1. Title

That the title of this statute will be **The Synod of the Diocese of Christchurch Statute 2021**.

2. Commencement

This Statute comes into force at the close of the session of Synod at which it is passed.

Part 1 - Preliminary matters

3. Purpose

The purpose of this Statute is to:

- (a) repeal and replace the Diocesan Synod Statute 2003 (as amended);
- and

- (b) provide, pursuant to Part E, Clause 5 of the Constitution/Te Pouhere of the Anglican Church in Aotearoa, New Zealand and Polynesia for the Synod to be the overall representative governing body in the Diocese of Christchurch; and
- (c) set out the membership, and method of choosing the membership of the Synod in accordance with the provisions of part E, Clause 5 of the Constitution/Te Pouhere of the Anglican Church in Aotearoa, New Zealand and Polynesia and Title B, Canon II; and
- (d) provide for meetings of the Synod; and
- (e) provide for and set out the processes, responsibilities, and powers of the Standing Committee of the Synod.

4. Representative governing body

- (1) There shall continue in existence the Synod of the Diocese of Christchurch.
- (2) In accordance with Part E, Clause 5 of the Constitution/Te Pouhere of the Anglican Church in Aotearoa, New Zealand and Polynesia the Synod of the Diocese of Christchurch is the overall representative governing body of the Diocese of Christchurch.

Part 2 - Membership of Synod

5. Membership

- (1) The following are members with speaking and voting Rights:
 - a. The Bishop.
 - b. Clergy in the Diocese holding a Bishop's Licence including one clergy person in each Local Shared Ministry Parish who is appointed under clause 13 of the Local Shared Ministry Statute 1999.
 - c. Two lay person elected by each Parish and Ministry Unit-
 - d. All members of Standing Committee who are not otherwise members of the Synod.
 - e. The Chancellor and the Vice Chancellor whose votes on matters before Synod will always be recorded as abstentions.
 - f. All members of the Diocesan Ministry Team holding a Bishop's Licence.
 - g. The Director of Theology House.
 - h. Diocesan Youth Representatives.
 - i. Two members of the Association of Anglican Women, who are not otherwise members of Synod, chosen in accordance with the rules of that organisation.
 - j. Two persons, who are not otherwise members of Synod, chosen by the Anglican Care Trust Board to be its representatives.
 - k. Two members of the Church Property Trustees, who are not otherwise members of Synod, chosen by that organisation.
 - l. Two members of the Order of the Community of the Sacred Name, who are not otherwise members of Synod, chosen by that organisation who will be members of the order of laity.
 - m. One representative from each Anglican school in the Diocese appointed by their governing body or, for integrated schools, their board of proprietors. The representative may be a board member, staff member, or student aged 16 or over who is not otherwise a member of Synod.

- n. Any ordained minister or lay member of any other Christian Church recognised by resolution of the General Synod/Te Hinota Whānui and duly appointed to serve in, or to represent, a Co-operating Parish or Co-operative Venture shall have a seat in the House of Clergy or House of Laity, as is appropriate, in the Synod with the right to vote except when the Synod is acting under the following provisions:
 - I. Part B, Clause 6(b) (relating to Formularies);
 - II. Part E, Clauses 10 & 11 (nominating a Bishop);
 - III. Part G, Clause 3 (amending the Constitution/Te Pouhere of the Anglican Church in Aotearoa, New Zealand and Polynesia);
 - IV. in respect to any proposal or matter pursuant to the Church of England Empowering Act 1928.

(2) The following will be members, but with speaking rights only:

- a. All clergy in the Diocese with permission to officiate.
- b. The Diocesan Manager.
- c. All senior executives of the Diocese, Church Property Trustees, and Anglican Care.
- d. Parish Youth Representatives.

6. Election of Lay Representatives to the Diocesan Synod

- (1) These provisions apply to Lay Representatives as defined in clause 5.1(c) of this Statute.
- (2) Ministry Units, except for Christ Church Cathedral, will elect their Lay Representatives at the Annual General Meeting before the first session of a Synod with the cycle beginning in 2021 and then occurring triennially.
- (3) The Cathedral Chapter will appoint the Lay Representatives for Christ Church Cathedral before the first session of a Synod with the next such with the cycle beginning in 2021 and then occurring triennially.
- (4) The term of office of elected Lay Representatives will commence on the opening of the first session of Synod following their election and end:
 - a. on the commencement of the term of any duly elected successor
 - b. on the date nominated in any notice of resignation addressed to and received by the Diocesan Manager;
 - c. on their death;
 - d. on their being subject to compulsory assessment or treatment under the provisions of the Mental Health (Compulsory Assessment and Treatment) Act 1992;
 - e. on their bankruptcy; or
 - f. on their no longer being members of the Anglican Church of Aotearoa, New Zealand and Polynesia in this Diocese.
 - g. no longer residing in the Diocese.
 - h. on the dissolution of the parish.
- (5) Where a Lay Representative vacates office pursuant to sub clauses (4)(b) to (f) then the following provisions will apply:

- a. the Diocesan Manager must be notified of the event leading to the vacation of office;
- b. the Diocesan Manager will then declare the seat vacant and direct a special election to elect a replacement (except in the case of Lay Representatives for the Cathedral where the Chapter will be directed to appoint a replacement) unless it is less than 30 days until the commencement of a session of the Synod in which case no such election or appointment may take place until after that session;
- c. the replacement Lay Representative elected or appointed will hold office for the remainder of the term in accordance with clause (4).

(6) The following provisions apply for the election of Lay Representatives at general meetings of Ministry Units:

- a. the notice convening the general meeting at which the election will occur, which must be given at least 10 working days' prior, must include the election as part of the business of its agenda and call for nominations;
- b. nominations must be provided to the chair of the meeting in writing prior to the commencement of the meeting;
- c. nominations must be in writing, proposed and seconded by two persons qualified to vote at the meeting, and must be accepted by the candidate in writing;
- d. where there are fewer nominations than the number of Lay Representatives to be elected then any person nominated will be declared elected and the remainder of the election adjourned to a further special meeting of the Parish held in accordance with this clause;
- e. where there are more nominations than the number of Lay Representatives to be elected the election will occur by secret ballot in writing with the highest polling candidate(s) elected;
- f. where an election is inconclusive due to a tie further ballots will be taken until there is an election;
- g. the outcome of the election will be reported to the Diocesan Manager in writing as part of the annual returns provided by the Parish;
- h. where the chair of the meeting is also a candidate for election then the Vicar/Priest-in-Charge will chair the election and act as returning officer.

(7) No person may be elected as a Lay Representative unless they meet the qualifications set out in section 16 of the Charities Act 2005.

(8) In the case that a Parish ceases to exist as a separate parish, or in the event the number of Lay Representatives for a parish is reduced, any Lay Representative already holding office will continue to do so for the remaining sessions of the current Synod.

(9) The provisions of clause 6(4) apply mutatis mutandis to all other members of Synod.

7. Alternates

Where a Lay Representative or any member of Synod at clause 5(1) (h) to (m) is unable to attend any given session of Synod then the vestry or governing body may appoint an alternate of the same order to that session.

8. Challenge to election/appointment of members

- (1) Any registered member of any Parish and any member of any organisation entitled to elect or appoint members to the Synod in accordance with clause 4 of this Statute may object to the validity of any election or appointment.
- (2) Any objection must be made in writing to the Bishop with a copy to the Diocesan Manager.
- (3) On receipt of any such objection the Bishop will provide a copy of the objection to the Chancellor and request a ruling from the Chancellor on the validity of the election or appointment in accordance with the Chancellor and Legal Advisers Statute 2018.

Part 3 – Sessions of Synod

9. Requirement for annual meetings

- (1) The Diocesan Synod shall meet at the summons of the Bishop at the time and place identified in the summons provided that there must be a meeting of the Diocesan Synod at least once in every calendar year.
- (2) All meetings should be held in physical community when possible, but in the event that is not possible, the Bishop may assemble Synod virtually using computer/phone technology. In this circumstance Synod may make decisions by voting virtually using appropriate protocols to ensure adequate security and integrity of the voting system.

10. Requirement for meetings and decisions

- (1) No meeting of the Synod will be duly constituted unless the Bishop, one-quarter of the clergy members eligible to vote and one-quarter of the lay members eligible to vote are present.
- (2) Every act and decision of the Synod shall be assented to by the Bishop and by a majority of clergy and by a majority of lay members of Synod present and entitled to vote.

Part 4 – Standing Committee

11. Standing Committee

There will continue to be a Standing Committee of the Synod, which shall function as "Synod out of Session".

12. Purpose of the Standing Committee

- (1) The purpose of Standing Committee is, through the grace of God, to:
 - a. act as the governing representative of the Diocese under the leadership of the Bishop;
 - b. develop and enable the vision and strategy of the Diocese;
 - c. uphold and support the Bishop;
 - d. consider and report on any matter referred to it by the Bishop;
 - e. ensure the Diocese functions on the basis of the covenants expressed in the Constitution/Te Pouhere of the Anglican Church in Aotearoa, New Zealand

and Polynesia by regularly meeting with the Amorangi Whaiti of the Hui Amorangi and actively considering matters affecting the provision of Ministry, proclamation of the Gospel and the sharing of resources and facilities;

- f. ensure the preparation of business for presentation to Synod;
- g. recommend a budget or budgets for the operation of the Diocese of Christchurch to Synod for approval;
- h. provide guidance to the Diocese through policy development;
- i. exercise such of the powers of the Synod conferred on Synod by part E, Clause 7 of the Constitution/Te Pouhere of the Anglican Church in Aotearoa, New Zealand and Polynesia as are delegated to it;
- j. review annually the appointment of the three members on the Anglican Diocesan Ministry Support Centre Governance Board at the first meeting following the ordinary session of Synod;
- k. supervise and support the Diocesan Manager and other staff; and
- l. discharge any functions entrusted to it by the Canons of the General Synod/Te Hinota Whānui or any Statute, regulation or resolution of Synod.

13. Powers of Standing Committee

- (1) To fulfil its purpose, Standing Committee will have all the powers of Synod when in session except the power to pass, repeal, or amend Statutes or deal with other matters that Synod can only deal with in the form of a Bill.
- (2) For the avoidance of doubt, Standing Committee's powers include:
 - a. issuing, amending, and repealing guidelines to assist in regulating aspects of Diocesan life;
 - b. delegating decisions, functions, or tasks to other persons; and
 - c. filling vacancies, when Synod is not in session, in any committee, board, commission or any body of trustees appointed by Synod.

14. Membership of Standing Committee

- (1) The membership of Standing Committee shall be:
 - a. the Bishop who will chair Standing Committee;
 - b. four clerical voting members of Synod elected in accordance with this Statute;
 - c. four lay voting members of Synod elected in accordance with this Statute; and
 - d. the Diocesan Manager who has speaking rights only.

15. Term of office

- (1) The term of office for elected members of Standing Committee will be three years.
- (2) No elected member may serve more than two consecutive terms except in exceptional circumstances resolved by Synod.
- (3) The term of office of elected members will commence at the close of the session of Synod at which they were elected.
- (4) The term of office of members will end:
 - a. for elected members on the commencement of the term of any duly elected successor;

- b. on the date nominated in any notice of resignation addressed to and received by the Diocesan Office Manager;
- c. on their death;
- d. on their being subject to compulsory assessment or treatment under the provisions of the Mental Health (Compulsory Assessment and Treatment) Act 1992;
- e. on their bankruptcy; or
- f. on their no longer residing in the Diocese.

(5) When the office of any elected member becomes vacant pursuant to clauses 15(4)(b) to (f) and 16(2)(c), Standing Committee may appoint any eligible voting member of the Synod to fill the vacancy for the remainder of the term with clerical members voting for clerical vacancies and lay members voting for lay vacancies.

16. Election of members

- (1) There will be an annual election for the elected members of Standing Committee which shall take place at the ordinary session of Synod that year.
- (2) Elections will take place as follows:
 - a. nominations must be provided to the Diocesan Manager in writing by 9am on the day the elections are scheduled to be held;
 - b. nominations must be in writing, proposed and seconded by two voting members of the same order as the nominee, and must be accepted by the candidate in writing;
 - c. where there are fewer nominations than the number of members to be elected then any person nominated will be declared elected and Standing Committee may treat any remaining position(s) as vacant and appoint an eligible voting member of the Synod to fill the vacancy in accordance with clause 15(5);
 - d. where there are more nominations than the number of members to be elected, the election will occur by secret ballot in writing with the highest polling candidate(s) elected with voting clergy members voting for clergy members of Standing Committee and voting lay members voting for lay members of Standing Committee;
 - e. the elections will otherwise take place in accordance with the provisions of the Standing Orders of the Synod of the Diocese of Christchurch.

17. Meetings and decisions

- (1) Standing Committee will meet at times and places directed by the Bishop, provided always that, should any three members of Standing Committee request in writing a meeting, then the Bishop shall direct a meeting to take place within 20 working days' of receipt of such a request.
- (2) Meetings may take place physically or virtually through any appropriate virtual meeting facility.
- (3) No meeting of Standing Committee may take place without 10 working days' notice unless all members of Standing Committee agree otherwise.
- (4) The quorum for a meeting of Standing Committee will be the Bishop together with two clerical and two lay members present.

- (5) Every act or decision of Standing Committee shall be assented to by the Bishop and by a majority of clerical members and by a majority of lay members present at the duly constituted meeting.
- (6) Standing Committee may make decisions by circular resolution by e-mail.

Part 5 – Transition and repeal

18. Repeal

The Diocesan Synod Statute 2008 is repealed.

19. Transition

All members of Standing Committee elected under the Diocesan Synod Statute 2008 will remain in office and serve out the remainder of their term as if elected under this Diocesan Synod Statute 2021.

Moved: Rev'd Tony Kippax Seconded: Mrs Kirsty May

Bill 5: The Interpretation Statute Amendment Bill 2021

1. Title

That the title of this statute will be **The Interpretation Statute Amendment Statute 2020.**

2. Commencement

This Statute comes into force at the close of the session of Synod at which it is passed.

3. Purpose

The purpose of this statute is to allow for an increase in the existing number of potential Diocesan Youth Representatives from six to twelve members.

4. Amendment to Clause 14

Under the heading "Diocesan Youth Representatives" delete the word "six" in the sentence, "A group of no fewer than four and no more than six members aged between 16 and 24 years (inclusive), elected by the youth of the diocese" and replace it with the word "twelve".

The Third Reading was led by the Chancellor, Maurice Walker. There being now questions, the motion was put.

**Moved: Rev'd Megan Herles-Mooar
Seconded: Rev'd Michael Brantley**

Motion 11: The Dissolution of The Parish of Christchurch - St Luke The Evangelist

Moved: That Whereas, following appropriate consultations with the parishioners of Parish of Christchurch - St Luke the Evangelist, the Bishop, the Archdeacon and Standing Committee pursuant to clause 7.1 of the Diocesan Local Ministry And Mission Statute (Statute) it has been agreed that the parish of Christchurch

St Lukes will be dissolved on St Lukes Day 18 October 2021 on the terms and conditions set out in the resolutions passed at a Special General Meeting of Christchurch St Lukes Parish on 2 May 2021 (a copy of which is set out in the Schedule of this motion);

And Whereas, the Bishop, the Archdeacon, Standing Committee, the Dean and Chapter and Church Property Trustees have agreed to implement the terms and conditions of the dissolution as requested by the parishioners of Christchurch St Lukes at the Special General Meeting;

And Whereas, Clause 7.1.2 of the Statute requires the dissolution of a parish to be ratified by Synod

This Synod ratifies the dissolution of the parish of Christchurch St Lukes on St Lukes Day, 18 October 2021, on the terms and conditions set out in the resolution passed at the Special General Meeting of Christchurch St Lukes Parish on 2 May 2021 and gives thanks for the faithful ministry and mission of the Clergy, Church Wardens, Vestry Members and Parishioners of Christchurch St Lukes since 1859

Schedule

The Resolutions passed by the Special General Meeting of St Luke's in the City on 2 May 2021

[These resolutions are moved by the Vestry following consultation with the Bishop and Standing Committee for determination at this Special General meeting.]

(1) That, following this special general meeting, the Church Wardens and Vestry of Parish of Christchurch - St Luke the Evangelist ("Vestry") shall enter into discussions with the Bishop, Standing Committee, Dean and Chapter and the Church Property Trustees ("CPT") with a view to dissolving the Parish of St Lukes in the Anglican Diocese of Christchurch ("Parish") on St Luke's Day, 18 October 2021, in accordance with the Diocesan Local Ministry and Mission Units Statute and the wishes of the Parish congregation set out in the following resolutions of this special general meeting.

(2) That the following assets held by CPT in the CPT fixed income funds account which were at 31 December 2019:

- a. Contents Insurance - \$1,143,686.00
- b. Churchwardens' Account - \$242,428.00

Total - \$1,386,074.00

("General Purpose Funds") for the Parish will be used in the manner provided in resolution 3 and the balance of the assets held by CPT in connection with the Parish which are as follows:

- a. \$3,214,000 (approximately) in funds (including material damage insurance proceeds) ("Trust Funds");
- b. A block of land on the corner of Kilmore and Manchester Street ("Land"),

(together called "Remaining Assets"), will, following dissolution of the Parish, be held by CPT for use in the Anglican Diocese of Christchurch ("Diocese") in

accordance with the purposes of the trusts already established in respect of those Remaining Assets and used in the manner provided in resolution (4). The final value of the assets is to be verified by CPT and St Luke's, prior to the dissolution of the parish.

(3) That the General Purpose Funds shall be held by CPT as a separate fund to be called "the St Luke's Charitable Fund" which will be used with the assistance and recommendation of a special advisory committee to be appointed by Standing Committee to be available for the Diocese's general purposes provided (subject to resolution (5)) that the first call on such fund shall be the carrying through of the mission of this Church in the former area of St Luke's parish, such as:

- a. Meeting the cost of Pro TXT on behalf of the NZ Prostitutes Collective, ie. a text alert service created in response to the murder of Susie Sutherland and other violent crimes against sex workers in 2005 within the physical bounds of the Parish and which works by sending bulk texts to sex workers from a dedicated phone line which is monitored 24 hours a day, 7 days a week by volunteers. This information can include warnings of violent individuals to be aware of, as well as potential thieves and other problematic clients. It is supported by the Police and has proved an exceptional safety tool;
- b. Overseas mission giving to Kailakuri Health Care Project in Bangladesh. This has been supported by the Parish since 1996 and is a multi-faith project which grew out of the Church of Bangladesh to make health care accessible to the poor by the poor. The Kailakuri Clinic was opened as a sub-centre for diabetes and TB under Dr Edric Baker originally from Christchurch and is now an integrated project of Muslim, Hindu and Christian communities even to the extent of praying together daily which is a central and dynamic part of their motivation and community life; and
- c. Support for the Little Brothers of Francis at Eremophila in New South Wales. A group of Friends of the Little Brothers continues to support their ministry through prayer and financial assistance in times of need. The Little Brothers have visited the Parish on a number of occasions over the years and led retreats and quiet days for the Parish.

(4) That, while it is accepted by the Parish that, following the dissolution of the Parish, the Remaining Assets will be held by CPT in accordance with the terms of trust on which they are presently held, the Vestry is instructed to present the following wishes of the Parish to the Bishop, Standing Committee, Dean and Chapter and CPT in respect of the use of the Remaining Assets:

- a. That the Dean & Chapter be requested to establish a service, in the St Luke's style of contemplative worship, in a regular Eucharist at the Cathedral;
- b. That the Trust Funds will be held by CPT as a separate fund to be called "the St Luke's Fund" and, with the assistance and recommendations of a special advisory committee to be appointed by Standing Committee, shall be used (subject to special resolution (5)) for the following purposes in order of preference:

- i. Financial support for a priest or deacon, licensed by the Bishop of Christchurch, accountable to the accountable to the Dean and Bishop, to be based at the Cathedral but whose main ministry focus will be chaplaincy to the inner city (e.g. to businesses, to ministries engaging with those who are poor, to the creative arts) and who ideally would lead worship according to (a) above.
 1. For clarity, the St Luke's Fund would not be available to support the general Cathedral ministry of the Dean and other Cathedral clergy.
 2. Financial support would include stipend and allowances and reasonable funds to establish and develop mission and ministry within this chaplaincy.
 3. Financial support would include a proportionate contribution to the annual Quota of the Cathedral.
- ii. Financial support for the Diocese or any parish in the Diocese or any other Diocesan appointed or sponsored body running projects in the inner city which progress social justice in the inner city community.
- iii. Financial support for the Diocese or any parish in the Diocese or any other Diocesan appointed or sponsored body running projects in the inner city which progress spirituality in the Anglican tradition following a path developed by the Parish through many decades.
- iv. Any residual costs associated with the dissolution of the Parish and of the sale of the Land.
- v. Reasonable costs of any special advisory committee appointed by Standing Committee for making recommendations regarding the use of the St Luke's Charitable Fund and the St Luke's Fund.
- vi. In the year 2021, payment of a sum to the Diocese equivalent to the residual Quota the Parish would otherwise have paid from 19 October to 31 December 2021.
- vii. In the year 2022, payment of a sum to the Diocese equivalent to the Parish annual Quota as assessed for the full 2021 year.
- viii. Reasonable costs of CPT for administration of the St Luke's Charitable Fund and the St Luke's Fund, as assessed from 1 January 2023.
- c. That following expiry of the term of the lease of the Land to the Side Door Arts Trust (re 185 White Chairs) on 31 March 2023, the Land be sold, with preference for a sale which leads to positive "social impact investment," and the proceeds be contributed to the Cathedral Project, with preference for the proceeds contributing to the building of the ancillary building to the south of the Cathedral, currently designated the Cathedral Centre, and with the understanding that the Cathedral Centre is integral to the future of Anglican mission and ministry in the centre of Christchurch City.

(5) That, for the sake of clarity:

- a. the Parish would expect CPT to make all investment decisions with regard to the St Luke's Charitable Fund and the St Luke's Fund, but request that the special advisory committee appointed by Standing Committee will be consulted and requested to make recommendations with respect to the distribution of the income and/or capital of the St Luke's Charitable Fund and the St Luke's Fund in accordance with the purposes specified in resolutions (3) and (4)b.
 - b. Standing Committee shall be entitled to review the purposes for distribution of the income and/or capital of the St Luke's Charitable Fund and the St Luke's Fund specified in special resolutions (3) and (4)b and may recommend to Synod, from time to time, that either or both of the St Luke's Charitable Fund and the St Luke's Fund shall be used for such other purposes or in such other manner as Synod shall determine, bearing in mind, the future era in the life of the inner city of Christchurch and the future needs generally of the Diocese.
 - c. In the event Standing Committee recommends changes as per resolution (5)b. above, preference shall be given to using the St Luke's Fund where possible for such other purposes, in order to maintain the St Luke's Charitable Fund for the purposes set out in resolution (3) as long as possible.
- (6) That Standing Committee be requested to make appropriate arrangements for other ministry units to take pastoral responsibility for rest homes currently ministered to by the Parish ordained and lay ministers; and generally that arrangements are made under the direction of the Bishop for continuing pastoral care of members of the Parish congregation.

Rev'd Tony Kippax /Mr David Prosser

Saturday 20 November 2021:

Motion 15: To Suspend Standing Order 23

Related to

Moved: That this Synod, pursuant to Standing Order 80, suspends the Standing Order 23 of the Synod of the Diocese of Christchurch.

Alex Summerlee/Maurice Walker

Alex Summerlee explained that the purpose of the Motion was to allow all three Readings of the Bills to take place on the same day.

**Motion Put
CARRIED**

Motion 2: Acceptance of the Order Paper

Moved: That this Synod accepts the Order Paper as distributed on 20 November 2021

Rev'd Thomas Brauer/Mr Byron Behm

BILL 2: The St Michael's Church School Statute Amendment Bill

Bill re replacing of St Michael's Church School Statute 1998 with a new Statute incorporating a new trust deed for the School to give effect to a new relationship between the School and Parish.

ST MICHAEL'S CHURCH SCHOOL STATUTE (2021)

Whereas The St Michael's Church School Statute was enacted in 1998 for the purpose of establishing a Board of Governors to administer the activities of the School and to define the membership, constitution and duties of the Board of Governors;

And Whereas The St Michael's Church School Statute 1998 set out the responsibilities of the Vestry, the Vicar and the trustees of the Parish Trust acting as agents for the Vestry as proprietors of the School in relation to monies generated by the School and to develop the buildings and facilities owned by the Parish and used by the School;

And Whereas the School and Parish have agreed that a different form of relationship between them is desirable such that a new trust is to be formed which will have full responsibility for the finances and operation of the School and use of the Parish Property by the School;

And Whereas it is desirable for the School and Parish to enter into the Lease and the Memorandum of Understanding to provide for the terms of use of the Parish Property by the School.

BE IT THEREFORE ENACTED BY THE BISHOP, CLERGY AND LAITY OF THE DIOCESE OF CHRISTCHURCH AS FOLLOWS:

1. The short title of this Statute shall be "The St Michael's Church School Statute 2021".
2. The Statute shall come into force on the Commencement Date; however, Sections 4, 6 to 8 and 11 inclusive will come into force on the day this Statute has been passed.
3. The St Michael's Church School Statute passed in 1998 shall be repealed on the Commencement Date.
4. For the purposes of this Act, unless the context requires another meaning:
 "Anglican Character" means Christian character inspired by the teachings of the Anglican Church. The School has a long and continuing heritage as the church school for the Parish which is New Zealand's oldest Anglo-Catholic parish. It is expected that the character of the School will reflect worship, Christian teaching and ministry within the Catholic tradition of the Anglican Church.
 "Board of Governors" means the trustees under the constitution created by the St Michael's Church School Statute enacted in 1998 as amended in 2017.
 "Church Building" means St Michael and All Angels church situated at 84 Oxford Terrace, Christchurch.
 "Commencement Date" means the date on which the Lease and Memorandum of Understanding have been signed and come into effect.

"Lease" means a lease of the School Buildings and Facilities by Church Property Trustees as trustee for the Parish to the Trust to be negotiated in accordance with Section 8. **"Memorandum of Understanding"** means the agreement to be entered into between the Vestry and the Trustees pursuant to Section 8 which will govern:

- (i) the sharing of the School Buildings and Facilities between the Parish and the School in circumstances not covered in the Lease.
- (ii) the use of the Church Building by the School; and
- (iii) the use of the School Chattels and Equipment by the Parish.

"Parish" means the parish of Christchurch-St Michaels in the Diocese of Christchurch.

"Parish Property" means the Church Building and the School Buildings and Facilities.

"Parish Trust" means St Michael and All Angels Parish Trust.

"School" means St Michael's Church School located at 249 Durham Street.

"School Buildings and Facilities" means the buildings, land and facilities held by Church Property Trustees as trustee for the Parish which are used by the School for the purposes defined in the Trust Deed but, for the sake of clarity, does not include the Church Building or the School Chattels and Equipment.

"School Chattels and Equipment" means the chattels and equipment owned by and used for the purposes of the School.

"Trust" means the St Michael's School Trust created by the Trust Deed. **"Trustees"** means the trustees of the Trust and **"Trustee"** means any one of them.

"Trust Deed" means the trust deed settled in accordance with Section 6 on the terms set out in Schedule 1.

"Vestry" means the vestry of the Parish.

5. The Mission and Vision Statements for the School shall be:

Mission Statement: To advance primary school education in the Anglican Character.

Vision Statement: Children fully alive in spirit, mind and body, and well prepared to succeed in their secondary school education.

6. As soon as practicable after this Statute has been passed:

- a. the Vestry shall, in consultation with the Board of Governors, determine who shall be the Trustees and shall settle the Trust Deed; and
- b. the Trustees shall then apply for incorporation as a board under the Charitable Trusts Act 1957 and, once incorporated, the Trustees shall apply for registration under the Charities Act 2005.

7. With the prior consent:

- a. of Vestry, the Vicar and Church Wardens shall be entitled to execute the Trust Deed as agent for Vestry as settlor, together with any other documents required to incorporate the Trust under the Charitable Trusts Act 1957 and to register the Trust as a charitable trust under the Charities Act 2005;
- b. of CPT and the Vestry, the trustees of the Parish Trust shall;

- i. negotiate the terms of the Lease for execution by Church Property Trustees; and
- ii. negotiate and execute the Memorandum of Understanding and any other agreements or documents relating to the School Buildings and Facilities, whether required by virtue of the Lease or the Memorandum of Understanding or otherwise.

8 Lease and Memorandum of Understanding:

8.1 Once the Trust Deed has been executed by Vestry and the Trustees for the Trust have been appointed pursuant to Section 6(a), negotiation of the terms of the Lease, and the Memorandum of Understanding, pursuant to Section 7(b), will take into account the following:

- a. The Trustees will be responsible for the operation and finances of the School and the use of the Parish Property by the School.
- b. The Vestry, is required to consult with Church Property Trustees and obtain their consent, in respect of Lease terms.
- c. In relation to the School Buildings and Facilities the Parish will:
 - i. be responsible, make decisions and have oversight for the repair, maintenance, replacement and development of all existing School Buildings and Facilities unless otherwise agreed with the Trustees;
 - ii. be entitled to receive all monies from the School pursuant to the Lease or any other arrangements for the use of Parish Property; and
 - iii. use such monies received for the purpose specified in Section 8(c)(i) unless otherwise agreed between the Trustees and the Vestry.
- d. The Lease shall conform to a commonly agreed form of commercial lease providing that the initial rent and rent reviews every 3 years thereafter will reflect:
 - I. the charitable purposes specified in the Trust Deed,
 - II. any plans with respect to any capital works for the School determined by the Trust from time to time in consultation with the Vestry,
 - III. the obligation of the Parish to repair, maintain, replace and develop the existing School Buildings and Facilities and
 - IV. the obligation of the Parish to use the rent received in the manner provided in Section 8 c.iii;

8.2 In the event of any dispute not otherwise covered by the Lease, the dispute shall be determined by a lawyer experienced in lease matters to be appointed by agreement between the Vestry and the Trustees, or failing such agreement by the Warden.

8.3 The Vestry may delegate the rights and obligations of the Parish and the Vestry in respect of and under the Lease and the Memorandum of Understanding to the Parish Trust. Nothing herein will diminish the rights and obligations of the Church Property Trustees as legal owner of the Parish Property.

9. The Vestry, Vicar and the Parish will each fulfil their responsibilities to the School as set out in the Trust Deed.

10. The School will fulfil its responsibilities to the Parish as set out in the Trust Deed.

11. Transitional Provision – The St Michael's Church School Statute passed in 1998 will remain in full force and effect and govern the running of the School until the Lease and Memorandum of Understanding have been signed and come into effect.

Schedule 1

Trust Deed

Deed of Trust St Michael's Church School Trust Contents

1. Definitions and interpretation
2. Establishment
3. Charitable purposes
4. Powers
5. Obligations to the Appointor
6. Separate sub-trusts
7. Trustees
8. Appointment and removal of officers
9. Duties and functions of the Trustees
10. Proceedings of the Trustees
11. Committees
12. Control of funds.
13. Incorporation and registration
14. Execution of documents
15. Interested Trustees
16. Remuneration of trustees and payment of expenses
17. No private pecuniary profit
18. Alterations and additions.
19. Professional advice
20. Liability of Trustees
21. Winding up
22. General

provisions Schedule

of Powers

Schedule of Intent in respect of Worship and Religious Education

Trust Deed

Parties:

1. The Vicar and Church Wardens as agents for the Vestry ("**Settlor**")
2. [insert names of trustees to be appointed pursuant to clause 7.1] ("**Trustees**")

Introduction:

- A. The Settlor wish to establish a trust for the Purposes.
- B. The Trustees have agreed to become the trustees of the Trust upon the terms and subject to the powers and discretions set out in this Trust Deed.
- C. The Settlor has paid to the Trustees and the Trustees hold the sum of \$10.00 upon the terms and with and subject to the powers and discretions set out in this Trust Deed.
- D. It is anticipated that further money, property and investments may from time to time be acquired by the Trustees for the Purposes.

This deed records:

1. Definitions and Interpretation

1.1 Definitions

The following definitions apply in this deed:

Act means the Trusts Act 2019.

Anglican Character means Christian character inspired by the teachings of the Anglican Church. The School has a long and continuing heritage as the church school for the Parish which is New Zealand's oldest Anglo-Catholic parish. It is expected that the character of the School will reflect worship, Christian teaching and ministry within the Catholic tradition of the Anglican Church.

Anglican Church means the Anglican Church in Aotearoa, New Zealand and Polynesia.

Annual Report means the annual report provided by the Trustees in accordance with clause 5.1.

Appointor means the Vestry of the Parish.

Balance Date means 31 December, or any other date adopted from time to time by the Trustees, as the end of the Trust's Financial Year.

Bishop means the bishop of the Diocese.

Board means the board of trustees incorporated under Part 2 of the Charitable Trusts Act 1957.

Chaplain means the chaplain of the School.

Church Property Trustees means the Church Property Trustees constituted a body politic and corporate by s2 of the Church Property Trust Ordinance 1854(C) and continued by s5(3) of the Anglican (Diocese of Christchurch)

Church Property Trust Act 2003.

Church Wardens means the church wardens from time to time of the Parish.

Diocese means the Anglican Diocese of Christchurch in the Anglican Church.

Extraordinary Vacancy has the meaning set out in clause 7.3.

Financial Year means any year or other accounting period ending on the Balance Date.

Formal Association of Parents means an association of parents of Pupils recognised by the Board and the Vestry as such an association. For the time being this association is the St Michael's Church School Parent, Teacher, Friend Association (PTFA).

Meetings means meetings in person and via other means specified in clause 10.9.

Parent means a person who is a parent or legal guardian of a Pupil and, where the term is used in clauses applying to the Board, means a person who at the time of their appointment is a parent or legal guardian of a Pupil.

Parish means the Parish of Christchurch St Michael's, also known as the Parish of St Michael and All Angels Christchurch, in the Diocese.

Principal means the principal of the School.

Pupils means the pupils of the School and **Pupil** means any one of them. **Purposes** means the charitable purposes of the Trust as set out in clause 3.2. **Replacement Trustee** has the meaning set out in clause 7.3.

School means the St Michael's Church School at 249 Durham Street, Christchurch, New Zealand.

Specified period has the meaning as set out in clause 7.5.

Standing Committee means the executive committee of Synod elected to provide governance to the Diocese and to function as Synod out of session.

Synod means the Synod of the Diocese.

Term has the meaning set out in clause 7.2.

Trust Fund means any real and personal property owned or held by the Trustees on the trusts of this deed from time to time including such further money or property as may from time to time be added by way of capital or income to be held by the Trustees upon the trusts, for the charitable purposes and with the powers as set out in this deed.

Trust means the charitable trust established by this deed.

Trustees means the trustee or trustees of the Trust for the time being, whether original, additional or substituted and **Trustee** means any one of them.

Vestry means the vestry of the Parish.

Vicar means the vicar of the Parish and includes any priest appointed by the

Bishop as Priest-in- Charge of the Parish during a vacancy between Vicars or when the Vicar is absent from the Parish for an extended period of time.

Warden means the warden of the School, being the Bishop.

1.2 Interpretation

The following rules of interpretation apply in this deed:

- (a) The definitions specified in the St Michael's Church School Statute (2021) shall apply to this trust deed unless the context requires another meaning.
- (b) References to persons include natural persons, companies, and any other body corporates (wherever incorporated) and unincorporated bodies (wherever formed).
- (c) References to this deed means this deed, including its introduction and schedules, as amended and/or replaced from time to time.
- (d) References to clauses and schedules will be construed as references to clauses and schedules in this deed.
- (e) References to a paragraph in a schedule is to a paragraph of that schedule.
- (f) Headings and subheadings have been inserted for convenience only and will not affect the interpretation of this deed.
- (g) References to the words including, include or similar words do not imply any limitation and are deemed to have the words without limitation following them.
- (h) References to a statute or statutory provision means a New Zealand statute or statutory provision as amended, consolidated and/or replaced from time to time.
- (i) References to written or in writing shall include all modes of presenting or reproducing words, figures and symbols in a visible form (including via email).

2. Establishment

2.1 Trustees

The Trustees agree to act as trustees of the Trust on the terms set out in this deed.

2.2 Trust Fund

The Trust shall comprise the Trust Fund which shall be held on trust by the Trustees and shall be managed and administered on the terms set out in this deed.

2.3 Term

The Trust shall continue until terminated under clause 21.

2.4 Name of Trust

The Trust shall be known as the St Michael's Church School Trust or such other name as the Trustees may determine by resolution from time to time.

2.5 Name of the School

The Parish owns the name St Michael's Church School, and the Parish grants use of that name to the Trust while the School remains open on the Durham Street site. If the School closes or moves from the Durham Street site the Parish shall be entitled to withdraw the Trust's right to use the name for the School and if it does so, the Trust must immediately change the name of the School to exclude any reference to St Michael's Church

2.6 Office

The office of the Trust and the Trustees shall be at such place as the Trustees from time to time decide.

3. Charitable Purposes

3.1 Establishment of School

The Trust has been established for the purposes of governing the School's operational needs and educating its Pupils in the Anglican Character and implementing the principles of worship and religious education set out in the Schedule of Intent in respect of Worship and Religious Education.

3.2 Charitable Purposes

The charitable Purposes of the Trust is the advancement of primary school education in the Anglican Character through the School.

3.3 Limitation

The charitable Purposes of the Trust may not extend to any matter or thing which is not charitable within the meaning of the Income Tax Act 2007 or the Charities Act 2005 or not carried out within New Zealand.

4. Powers

4.1 General Powers

The Board may exercise the following powers in order to carry out its charitable purposes:

- (a) all the powers necessary to manage the Trust Fund and the Trust, including, in relation to the Trust Fund, the widest powers of an absolute owner of the Trust Fund, to the intent the Trustees powers will not be limited or restricted by any principle of construction or rule of law or statutory power or provision, except to the extent that it is obligatory; and
- (b) all the powers necessary to carry out the Purposes, including powers incidental to those in paragraph 4.1(a) and the powers contained in the Act.

4.2 Powers not subsidiary or ancillary

None of the powers or authorities conferred on the Trustees by clause 4.1 or otherwise will be deemed subsidiary or ancillary to any other power or authority and the Trustees may exercise any of those powers and authorities independently of any other power or authority.

4.3 Specific Powers

In addition to the general powers referred to in clause 4.1 and those implied by the general law of New Zealand or contained in the Act, the Board shall have the specific powers set out in the Schedule of Powers.

5. Obligations to the Appointor

5.1 Annual Report

The Trustees will within 180 days after each Balance Date provide to the Vestry an Annual Report. The Annual Report shall be in a form consistent with the requirements of the Charities Act 2005 and also include such other information as the Vestry may reasonably require.

5.2 Meetings

The Trustees will communicate or meet with the Vestry for the purpose of progressing the interests of the School and Parish.

6. Separate Sub-trusts

6.1 Discrete Funds

The Trustees may establish discrete funds within the Trust dedicated to one or more of the Purposes.

6.2 Special Sub-trust

The Trustees may accept gifts of any real or personal property to be held as a discrete fund to be applied to one or more of the Purposes subject to any terms and conditions attached to such gift by the donor, provided that such terms and conditions are not inconsistent with the charitable nature of the Trust.

6.3 Administration Costs

The Trustees may decide whether the costs of administration for any discrete fund established under either clause 6.1 or 6.2 shall be met either out of such fund or out of the Trust Fund.

7. Trustees

7.1 Number and Appointment of Trustees

(a) The power of appointment of Trustees is vested in the Appointor.

(b) The number of Trustees shall be not fewer than five (5) and not more than eight (8) and shall comprise:

- i. The Vicar as an ex officio Trustee with voting rights; except, on application to the Bishop, an alternative to the Vicar may be appointed for a Term specified in writing by the Bishop.
 - ii. A minimum of one (1) parent
 - iii. Trustees who shall be appointed by the Appointor after giving due consideration to any recommendations made by the Board pursuant to any provisions contained in the Schedule of Powers.
- (c) No employee of the Board may be appointed as a Trustee.
- (d) The Board may consult a Formal Association of Parents when determining whom to recommend to the Appointor for appointment.
- (e) The Appointor will normally appoint Trustees such that not fewer than 50% of the Trustees are members of the Anglican Church, or members of another Christian denomination recognised (from time to time) by the Standing Committee.
- (f) If at any time the requirements of clause 7.1(b) are not met, anything done by the continuing Trustees in accordance with this deed pending the appointment of a new Trustee or Trustees shall be as valid as if the requirements of that clause had been met.

7.2 Term of Appointment

- (a) Subject to clause 7.2(d), all Trustees, other than the Vicar as an ex officio Trustee, shall hold the office of Trustee for a term of three (3) years (the Term).
- (b) Trustees may not hold office for more than two consecutive Terms.
- (c) Notwithstanding the above, under exceptional circumstances, a Trustee may be appointed for a further period at the recommendation of the Board and with agreement of the Appointor.
- (d) Notwithstanding the above, when the Board is incorporated, the Appointor may appoint Trustees for one (1) or two (2) or three (3) years in order to avoid the terms of all Trustees concluding at the same time.

7.3 Extraordinary Vacancies

- (a) In the event that any Trustee ceases to hold his or her office during that Trustee's Term (an Extraordinary Vacancy), then the Appointor may appoint a Replacement Trustee in accordance with clause 7.1(b) (Replacement Trustee).
- (b) Despite clause 7.2, the term of office of any Replacement Trustee appointed under clause 7.3(a) as a result of an Extraordinary Vacancy will expire on the date that the Term of the predecessor of the Replacement Trustee would have expired if the Extraordinary Vacancy had not occurred.

7.4 Removal of Trustees by Appointor

- (a) The power of removal of Trustees is vested in the Appointor.

(b) A Trustee shall cease to hold office if the Trustee:

- (i) is removed from office by the Appointor, giving written notice of such removal to the relevant Trustee outlining the reasons for the removal, provided this power of removal does not apply to any Trustee appointed pursuant to clause 7.1(b)(i).
- (ii) resigns as Trustee by giving written notice to the Trustees or the secretary of the Trust.
- (iii) is declared bankrupt.
- (iv) has his or her property affairs managed under the Protection of Personal and Property Rights Act 1988 upon the grounds of lack of competency to manage those affairs.
- (v) is a "patient" as defined in s2 of the Mental Health (Compulsory Assessment and Treatment) Act 1992.
- (vi) refuses to act in service and delivery of the Purposes.
- (vii) dies while holding office.
- (viii) becomes disqualified to be an officer of a charity in accordance with section 16 of the Charities Act 2005.
- (ix) fails to attend three (3) consecutive meetings of the Trustees without being granted written leave of absence by the Trustees; or
- (x) is absent from New Zealand for twelve (12) or more consecutive calendar months without being granted written leave of absence by the Trustees.

7.5 Power of Intervention by the Bishop

Despite anything in this Trust Deed to the contrary, if the Bishop (in his or her absolute discretion) determines in consultation with the Chancellor of the Diocese that it is necessary to intervene in relation to the performance of any of the Trustees' obligations, then the Bishop may:

- (a) remove any one or more, or all, of the appointed Trustees with immediate effect; and
- (b) appoint any number of Trustees to replace those dismissed pursuant to clause 7.5(a),

provided that if the exercise of the Bishop's powers under this clause 7.5 would result in the requirements of clause 7.1(b) not being met, then the Bishop must, when exercising those powers, specify in writing a reasonable period of time during which the requirements of clause 7.1(b) would not apply (the Specified Period). The requirements of clause 7.1(b) will apply immediately upon the expiry of the Specified Period, or on such earlier date elected by the Bishop.

- (c) and shall inform in writing to the Trust the reason(s) for removing one or more of the Trustees.

7.6 Records

The Trustees shall record in the minute book of the Trust every appointment, reappointment, removal, or cessation of office of any Trustee and shall ensure that any statutory requirements as to the vesting of the Trust Fund in the Trustees and the notification of the change of Trustees are satisfied.

7.7 Qualification and Declaration of Trustees

(a) Despite anything to the contrary in this clause 7, not fewer than 50% of the Trustees would normally be members of the Anglican Church, or members of another Christian denomination recognised (from time to time) by the Standing Committee.

(b) Upon becoming a Trustee of the Trust, each Trustee must declare in writing that he or she submits to the Constitution and authority of the Anglican Church. This declaration shall be recorded in the minute book.

7.8 Validity of Proceedings

Where, for any reason, a Trustee is not properly appointed, re-appointed or is disqualified from holding office, anything done by that Trustee (or by a meeting at which the Trustee was present as a Trustee) before becoming aware of the irregularity, shall be as valid as if that Trustee had been duly appointed, re-appointed or had not been disqualified (as the case may be).

7.9 The Principal

The Principal shall normally attend meetings of the Board except where the Trustees choose to meet exclusively as the Trustees.

7.10 Chairperson and Deputy Chairperson

The Trustees will Bi-annually elect a chairperson and deputy chairperson from among the Trustees.

8. Appointment and Removal of Officers

8.1 Appointment

(a) The Trustees may appoint any officers of the Trust, such as secretary and treasurer, on such terms as the Trustees think fit.

(b) The Trustees may appoint, via nomination or election, chairs of committees formed under clause 11.1.

(c) Officers of the Trust will be appointed on an annual basis for a term of one year.

8.2 Removal

The Trustees may remove and replace any officer. If an officer is a Trustee, that Trustee shall automatically cease to hold office as an officer upon ceasing to be a Trustee, unless the Trustees determine otherwise.

9. Duties and Functions of the Trustees

9.1 Transparency

The Trustees shall conduct the business and activities of the Trust in an open and transparent manner.

9.2 Perpetual Trust

The Trustees expressly declare that it is their intention that the Trust shall be a perpetual trust but that the Trustees shall have power to:

- (a) deal with the income derived from the Trust Fund in accordance with clause 9.3; and
- (b) pay, apply, or appropriate such portion of the capital of the Trust Fund towards the attainment of the Purposes as the Trustees consider prudent taking into account the above intention,

provided that nothing in this clause shall restrict the powers of the Trustees pursuant to clause 21.

9.3 Income

The Trustees shall stand possessed of the income derived from the Trust Fund upon the following trusts:

- (a) to pay or apply the same or any part of that income for or towards the Purposes, including meeting all operational costs of running the School.
- (b) to appropriate for any of the Purposes the whole or any part of the income arising from the Trust Fund whether or not the same shall have been received by the Trustees.
- (c) to make or retain out of, or charge against income, in any Financial Year any payments, reserves or any provision of a capital nature for any of the Purposes or incidental to the exercise of any of the powers, authorities or discretions conferred on the Trustees by this deed in respect of the Trust Fund.
- (d) to accumulate the whole or any part of the income derived by the Trust by investing the same and any resulting income there from, to the intent that the Trustees may elect either:
 - (i) to resort to any accumulated surplus for the same purposes and subject to the same trusts and powers as set out in this deed as for income; or
 - (ii) to add any accumulated surplus as an accretion to the Trust Fund to be held by the Trustees upon the same trusts and with the powers declared in this deed in respect of the capital of the Trust Fund.

10. Proceedings of the Trustees

10.1 Ordinary Meetings

- (a) The Trustees shall meet as regularly as they consider necessary for the efficient and proper

conduct of the Trust's affairs, but in any event at least four (4) times in each Financial Year.

(b) Approximately four months after the end of each Financial Year, a meeting of the Trustees shall be called to receive and consider the Annual Report and financial statements of the Trust.

10.2 Special Meetings

(a) A special meeting may be called at any time by two (2) or more Trustees.

(b) The purpose and subject matter of that special meeting must be clearly outlined to all Trustees.

10.3 Warden

The Warden may attend any meeting of the Trustees and, if he or she does attend any such meeting, the Warden may choose to exercise the right to assume the role of chairperson for the duration of the meeting and has the right to vote

10.4 Confidentiality

All meetings of the Trustees shall be confidential. No members of the public or the wider School community or officers of the Appointor may attend a meeting without the prior consent of the Chair.

10.5 Notice of Meetings

(a) Written notice of the date, time and place of each meeting of the Trustees shall be hand delivered, posted, sent by email or other agreed electronic means to each Trustee and the Warden at least seven (7) days before the date of the meeting.

(b) In the case of a special meeting, the notice may be fewer than seven (7) days, but no less than one (1) day, if the reason for the meeting is urgent, but it must still state the purpose and subject matter of the meeting.

(c) The secretary or another person acting under the Trustees' direction or, in the case of a special meeting, acting under the direction of those Trustees calling the meeting, shall give notice of the meeting.

(d) No notice shall be required for adjourned meetings.

(e) The requirements for notice under clause 10.5(a) and (b) may be waived if all those Trustees who are for the time being in New Zealand give their consent to waive notice.

10.6 Quorum and Adjournment

(a) A quorum for meetings of the Trustees shall be a majority of Trustees and no business shall be transacted unless a quorum is present.

(b) If a quorum is not present within 30 minutes after the time appointed for any meeting, the meeting shall be adjourned to the same time and day of the following week and if no quorum is present at that meeting, the Trustees

who are present shall constitute a quorum.

10.7 Resolutions

(a) Except as provided otherwise in this deed, a resolution is validly made when it is passed at a duly convened and conducted meeting of the Trustees by a majority of the Trustees then in office and present and voting at that meeting.

(b) The Chairperson will have a casting vote.

(c) Voting shall be by show of hands or oral indication unless a ballot is directed by the chairperson or required by any two (2) of the Trustees present at the meeting.

(d) A resolution in writing signed by all the Trustees shall be valid as if it had been passed at a meeting of the Trustees duly convened and conducted. Any such resolution may consist of several documents in like form each signed by one or more of the Trustees.

(e) A resolution may be made by email circulation or other accepted electronic means providing that the resolution is agreed to according to rules the Board shall establish for the making of resolutions by email or other electronic circulation.

(f) Any such resolutions once passed should appear in the agenda papers for noting at the next meeting

10.8 Records

(a) A proper written record of all decisions and business transacted at every meeting of the Trustees shall be kept in accordance with legislation.

(b) Any minute of a meeting of the Trustees which is purported to be signed by the chairperson of the next meeting shall be evidence of those proceedings.

(c) Where minutes of a meeting of the Trustees have been made in accordance with this clause 10.8 then, until the contrary is proved, the meeting shall be deemed to be properly convened and conducted.

10.9 Telephone and Video Conferencing

Any meeting referred to in this deed may be conducted and attended by telephone conference, video conference or any similar means of electronic, audio or audio-visual communication. All participants in a meeting via such means shall be deemed to be present in person at the meeting and shall be entitled to be counted in the quorum and to vote.

11. Committees

11.1 Committees

(a) The Trustees may appoint any committee as they think fit for carrying out the Purposes and may delegate any of the Trustees' powers to any such committee, ensuring at least one Trustee is a member of that committee.

(b) Any such committee may co-opt any other person, whether a Trustee or not, to be a member of that committee.

(c) Subject to this deed and any directions that the Trustees might give, each committee may regulate its own procedures but will always report back to the Trustees.

12. Control of Funds

12.1 Trust Fund bank account

All money received by or on behalf of the Trust shall be paid promptly to the Trust's bank account.

12.2 Receipts of Gifts

The secretary, treasurer or other officer of the Trust shall have the power to receive and give receipts for all legacies, donations, subscriptions or other moneys bequeathed, made or given to the Trust and every such receipt shall be an effective discharge for the money or other money stated to have been received.

12.3 Receipts for Payments

The receipt of the secretary, treasurer or other person appearing to the Trustees to be authorised to give receipts on behalf of the recipient of any payment made under this deed shall be a complete discharge to the Trustees for that payment.

13. Incorporation and Registration

- (a) The Trustees shall, as soon as practicable after this deed is executed seek:
 - (i) incorporation in accordance with the provisions of the Charitable Trusts Act 1957; and
 - (ii) registration under the Charities Act 2005.
- (b) When the Trustees incorporate the Trust in accordance with the Charitable Trusts Act 1957, the name of the Board shall be St Michael's Church School Trust Board.

14. Execution of Documents

14.1 Charitable Trusts Act 1957

As a result of the Trustees' incorporation as a board under the Charitable Trusts Act 1957:

- (a) documents to be executed by the Trustees which are required by law to be by deed shall be executed under its common seal and attested by any two (2) of the Trustees. The common seal must not be affixed to any document unless the Trustees have already authorised its use on that document; and
- (b) any other documents to be executed by the Trustees shall be signed by any two (2) of the Trustees.

15. Interested Trustees

15.1 No Vote

(a) No Trustee shall vote or take part in deliberations on any transaction, except for the setting of School fees, in which he or she has any personal or pecuniary interest or in which any company or other body in which the Trustee has a personal or financial interest itself has any pecuniary interest.

(b) However, that Trustee may:

(i) attend a meeting of the Trustees and be counted as part of the quorum.

(ii) sign a document relating to the transaction on behalf of the Trust; and

(iii) do anything else as a Trustee in relation to the transaction, as if he or she were not interested in the transaction.

15.2 Disclosure of Interest

(a) Any Trustee should declare any perceived conflict of interest at the commencement of the meeting or at any time subsequently where they become aware of a potential conflict of interest

(b) That disclosure shall include all relevant detail needed to result in a full and fair disclosure.

(c) A disclosure of interest by a Trustee must be recorded in the minute book of the Trust.

(d) Depending on the nature of the conflict of interest it does not necessarily preclude that Trustee being involved in discussion of the relevant matter, but normally the trustee would not vote on the matter should it come to a vote or resolution and must comply with 16.2 (b) below.

16. Remuneration of Trustees and Payment of Expenses

16.1 No remuneration for trusteeship

None of the Trustees shall be paid any remuneration for time spent as a Trustee but shall be entitled to such expenses incurred in that capacity as the Trustees may from time to time authorise or ratify by resolution. The intent is that no Trustee shall derive pecuniary gain from his or her office as a Trustee, or from any act done in the capacity of a Trustee but may be paid expenses if the Trustees so resolve.

16.2 Professional Fees

(a) Subject to clause 16.2(b), any Trustee shall be entitled to be paid all usual professional, business and trade charges for business transacted, time expended and all acts done by him or her or any employee or partner of his or hers in connection with the trusts of this deed, other than acting as a Trustee.

(b) No Trustee receiving any remuneration referred to in clause 16.2(a) shall take part in any deliberations or proceedings relating to the payment or otherwise of that remuneration nor shall that Trustee in any way determine or

materially influence directly or indirectly the nature or amount of that payment or the circumstances in which it is to be paid. Any such remuneration must be approved in writing by the Trustees.

17. No Private Pecuniary Profit

Nothing expressed or implied in this deed shall permit the activities of the Trust or any business carried on by or on behalf of or for the benefit of the Trust to be carried on for the private pecuniary profit of any individual.

18. Alterations and additions

18.1 Voting

Subject to clause 18.2, the Trustees may resolve to amend any provisions of this deed. Any resolution to effect an alteration or addition must be passed by unanimous resolution of the Trustees with the approval of the Appointor.

18.2 Limitation on Amendments

(a) No amendment may be made to this deed in any respect which would have the effect of causing the Trust to cease to be a charitable trust or to amend the Purposes to include any objective which is not a charitable objective or one to be achieved outside New Zealand or to prejudice the efficacy of clauses 15, 17, 18 or 21.

(b) No amendments may be made to the following areas of this deed without the consent of the Warden:

1. Mission Statement,
2. Definition of Anglican Character,
3. Schedule of Intent in relation to Worship and Religious Education,
4. The role of the Bishop,
5. The role of the Appointor,
6. The role of the Vicar
7. The role of the Warden.
8. Schedule of Powers

18.3 Income Tax Act and Charities Act

Notwithstanding anything set out in clauses 18.1 or 18.2, the Appointor and the Trustees shall amend this deed to comply with the Income Tax Act 2007 or the Charities Act 2005 or their respective amendments.

19. Professional Advice

19.1 Legal Advice

The Trustees may obtain and act upon the opinion or advice of a practising barrister or solicitor of the High Court of New Zealand upon any matter concerning:

- (a) the interpretation of this deed, any other document, or any law; or
- (b) any rights, powers, liabilities or obligations of any Trustee; or
- (c) the administration of this Trust.

The Trustees will not be liable to any person for any act or omission of them in accordance with that opinion or advice. This clause does not prevent the Trustees from making an application to the court. For the avoidance of doubt, the Trustees shall be entitled to be indemnified out of the Trust Fund against all costs, expenses, claims and liabilities in respect of their actions (or failure or refusal to take action) in accordance with that opinion or advice.

20. Liability of Trustees

20.1 Duties

The Trustees will:

- (a) comply with the mandatory duties of trustees as specified in Sections 23-27 inclusive of the Act; and
- (b) comply with the default duties as specified in Sections 29-38 inclusive of the Act, except to the extent that the same have been modified or excluded in this deed

20.2 Individual Liability

Individual Trustees or former Trustees have no liability for losses of any kind to the Trust Fund however they are caused, except to the extent that they are wholly or mainly caused by the Trustee's or former Trustee's:

- (a) own dishonesty or lack of good faith; or
- (b) wilful commission or omission of any act known by that Trustee or former Trustee to be a breach of trust; or
- (c) gross negligence.

20.3 Proceedings

No Trustee shall be bound to take any proceedings against a co-Trustee or former Trustee for any breach or alleged breach of trust by that co-Trustee or former Trustee.

20.4 Indemnity

Each Trustee or former Trustees is entitled to be indemnified out of the Trust Fund against all actions, proceedings, claims, damages, losses, demands, calls, liabilities, costs (including legal costs) and expenses (together called "liabilities") suffered or incurred by that Trustee or former Trustee in connection with the Trust, except to the extent that those liabilities are due to that Trustee's or former Trustee's:

- (a) dishonesty or lack of good faith; or
- (b) wilful commission or omission of any act known by that Trustee or former Trustee to be a breach of trust; or
- (c) gross negligence.

21. Winding Up

21.1 Decision to Wind Up

The Trustees may wind up the Trust if, in their opinion, and in prior consultation with the Vestry, it becomes impossible, impracticable or inexpedient to carry out the Purposes.

21.2 Transfer of Trust Fund

(a) In the event of the Trust being wound up and after all liabilities of the Trust have been discharged, the Trustees shall transfer all remaining funds and assets comprising the Trust Fund in the following sequence to:

- (i) The Parish; or if the Parish ceases to exist to
- (ii) another Anglican school in Christchurch which is exclusively charitable and which has Purposes similar to those of the Trust; or
- (iii) another Anglican school in New Zealand which is exclusively charitable if no sufficiently similar charitable organisation can, in the opinion of the Trustees in their absolute discretion, be identified in accordance with clause 21.2(a)(i) or (ii).

(b) If the Trustees are unable to make such decisions the Trust Fund shall be disposed of in accordance with the directions of the High Court under section 27 of the Charitable Trusts Act 1957.

22. General Provisions

22.1 Governing Law

The Trust shall be governed by and construed in accordance with the laws of New Zealand.

22.2 Acknowledgement

- (a) The Settlor acknowledges that, before this deed was signed, the Settlor:

- (i) was told about the duties of Trustees under the Act, and, in particular, the "default duties" in Sections 29 to 38.
 - (ii) was told the extent to which the default duties have been modified under this deed; and
 - (iii) is aware of the meaning and effect of these modifications and exclusions.
- (b) The Settlor understands that, while the Act is in force, nothing in this deed can release Trustees from liability for a Trustee's dishonesty, wilful misconduct or gross negligence.

Schedule of Powers

Specific Powers

The Trustees have the following specific powers to further the Purposes. None of these powers shall otherwise be deemed subsidiary or ancillary to any other power or authority and the Trustees shall be entitled to exercise all or any of the said powers and authorities independently of any other or others of them:

1. Governance of the School

To govern the School, including the power from time to time (and without limiting the application of this clause) to:

- a. use the Trust Fund as the Board thinks necessary or proper in payment of the costs and expenses of the Trust, including the employment of professional advisors, agents, officers and employees as appears necessary or expedient.
- b. engage and dismiss the Principal, provided that:
 - (i) the Vicar must form part of any quorum of Trustees exercising the power to appoint the Principal; and
 - (ii) the Trustees must ensure that the proposed Principal is willing to uphold the Anglican Character of the School (in order to further the Purposes); and
 - (iii) the Warden is consulted by the Trustees prior to the appointment of the Principal.
- c. delegate authority to the Principal to enrol Pupils.
- d. fix fees and other payments payable by or in respect of all or any Pupils.
- e. appoint a chaplain in consultation with the Bishop and the Principal if the Parish is unable to provide Chaplaincy to the School. This person must be ordained and a member of the Anglican Church sympathetic to the Anglo-Catholic traditions and faith unless otherwise agreed by the Warden. It would be expected that any chaplain would work closely with the Vicar of the Parish.
- f. Identify skills needed among the Trustees and when vacancies arise make recommendations for appointment to the Appointor.
- g. review from time to time the Anglican Character of the School and the statement of worship and religious education contained in the Schedule of Intent in respect of Worship and Religious Education in consultation with the Appointor, Vicar and the Warden, and to recommend changes to the definition of Anglican Character and/or the statement of worship and religious education under this Trust Deed for amendment in accordance with clause 18 of the Trust Deed.

2. Raising funds

To raise money for any of the Purposes, including by soliciting, receiving, and enlisting financial or other aid from individuals and organisations, including gifts and bequests from individuals and organisations, and to conduct fundraising activities.

3. Investments

To invest the Trust Fund and the income from it on such terms as the Trustees decide and to vary such investments from time to time. The Trustees may retain any investments for as long as the Trustees think proper. The duties in sections 29 and 30 of the Act do not apply to the Trustees. However, if one or more of the Trustees is or are engaged in a profession, employment or business which is or includes acting as a trustee or investing money on behalf of others, then that Trustee or those Trustees (as the case may be) shall be required to exercise the care, diligence, and skill that a prudent person of business would exercise in managing the affairs of others. The Trustees may hold any part of the Trust Fund uninvested and in any currency for as long as the Trustees think fit.

4. Discharge all obligations

To discharge all obligations, financial or otherwise in respect of any contract, lease, memorandum or other agreement whatsoever entered into with the Parish, Church Property Trustees, or any third party.

5. Property

5.1 School Buildings and Facilities

To procure the School to meet all obligations regarding the use and care of the buildings and other facilities of the Parish which are used by the School as outlined within this Trust Deed, any contract, lease, memorandum or other agreement whatsoever between the Trustees on behalf of the School and either Church Property Trustees or the Parish Trust on behalf of the Parish.

5.2 The School

To maintain and develop, in collaboration with the Parish Trust, the property in which the School resides provided however any requirement for expansion of the School on the Durham Street site or other site will require the consent of Vestry.

5.3. Purchasing property

To purchase or otherwise acquire any property and to agree to any covenants or other interests to be registered against the title to any real property not owned by Church Property Trustees on behalf of the Parish.

5.4. Selling property

To sell, exchange or otherwise dispose of any property owned by the Trust on such terms as the Trustees decide, including power to allow such part of the purchase price as the Trustees think fit to remain on loan with or without security or to be payable by instalments.

5.5. Granting or obtaining options

To grant or obtain an option to purchase, sell, lease, or exchange any property.

5.6. Postponing sale

To postpone the sale, calling in and conversion of any property (even if it is of a wasting, speculative, terminable, or reversionary nature) not owned by Church Property Trustees on behalf of the Parish.

5.7. Leasing property

To lease, take on lease or renew, vary, or surrender any lease of any property not owned by Church Property Trustees on behalf of the Parish on such terms as the Trustees decide.

5.8. Insuring property

To insure against any risk for their full insurable value any property:

- a. not owned by Church Property Trustees on behalf of the Parish.
- b. any property owned by Church Property Trustees on behalf of the Parish for which this Trust or the School is responsible to provide the insurance.

5.9. Subdividing property

To subdivide any real property not owned by Church Property Trustees on behalf of the Parish.

5.10. Maintaining property

To maintain, manage and improve property owned or leased by the School, that is not beneficially owned by Church Property Trustees on behalf of the Parish.

5.11. Developing property

To develop any real property owned by the School or leased by the School, that is not beneficially owned by Church Property Trustees on behalf of the Parish, and to do all things which the Trust consider necessary or desirable for the proper completion of the development.

6. Capital, income, and blended funds

To determine whether any money is to be considered as capital or income, and which expenses should be paid out of capital and out of income respectively, and to apportion blended funds. Each determination or apportionment shall be final and binding.

7. Depreciation or replacement funds

To set up and maintain any depreciation or replacement funds for any purpose the Trustees think fit, and in this regard to determine in their discretion:

- a. the amount of income to be credited from time to time to any of those funds; and
- b. whether those funds are income or capital.

8. Operating bank accounts

To open any bank accounts in any name(s) either on the Trust's behalf or jointly with another, and to overdraw any such account with or without giving security. The Trustees may also make arrangements with any bank for any one or more of the following persons to operate any of the Trust's accounts at that bank:

- a. the Trustees; and
- b. any delegate(s) named in writing by the Trustees.

9. Borrowing money

To borrow money providing any mortgages are raised on property owned by the Trust.

10. Lending money

To lend money to any person on such terms as the Trustees decide and whether with or without security or interest.

11. Granting security

To grant security over any property owned by the School (whether or not the liabilities or obligations secured are joint, several, or joint and several).

12. Granting guarantee or indemnity

To grant any guarantee or indemnity that the Trustees consider is for the benefit of the Trust.

13. Waiving debts

To waive any debts due to the Trust, either absolutely or on such terms as the Trustees think fit.

14. Actions in relation to debts, securities, guarantees

or indemnities To renew, confirm or vary any debt, security, guarantee, or indemnity.

15. Compromise of claim

To agree to any compromise of claim for or against the Trust.

16. Creditor meetings

To vote at any meeting of creditors of any debtor of the Trust.

17. Carrying on a business

17.1 To acquire, begin, or carry on any type of business, either alone or in partnership with any person or persons for such time as the Trustees think fit and, if it does so, then:

- (a) The Trustees may employ managers, agents, contractors, and employees in that business.
- (b) The Trustees may wind up or agree to wind up that business or otherwise withdraw from that business.
- (c) The Trustees will not be liable for any loss caused by carrying on the business.
- (d) The Trustees will meet any business losses for any accounting period out of the income and capital of the Trust Fund in such proportions as the Trustees think fit.

18. Promoting a corporation

18.1 To promote and form a corporation anywhere in the world for any purpose, ensuring that it is aligned with Christian practice, ethical considerations and environmentally responsible.

- 18.2 To agree on any terms in the winding up, reconstruction or amalgamation of any corporation in which the Trustees hold shares.
19. Holding shares in a corporation.
 - 19.1 To subscribe for or otherwise acquire shares in a corporation (even though the Trustees may incur liability for future calls on the shares).
 - 19.2 To exercise the Trustees' rights (as director, member, or otherwise) in respect of the corporation under the corporation's constitution or the law whether or not the corporation may do or cause to be done an act which the Trustees cannot do personally; and
 - 19.3 To generally act in relation to the corporation in whatever manner the Trustees think fit.

Schedule of Intent in respect of Worship and Religious Education

The Parish of St Michael and All Angels and St Michael's Church School have a long history with the Anglo-Catholic tradition. Part of the expression of this faith is the regular participation in the Eucharist or Mass. There is a desire by all that the Parish and School continue to foster the spiritual growth of all Pupils of St Michael's Church School.

1. The School is to be a community of worship, learning and ministry, within the Catholic tradition of Anglicanism, in which the Christian faith as proclaimed in and through the Anglican Church in Aotearoa, New Zealand and Polynesia may be nurtured.
2. The School will provide an environment in which true Christian values are sought and fostered, and taken into account in decisions, actions and methods.
3. The Vicar shall guide the religious teaching and spiritual care given in the School, under such provisions as shall be agreed with the Principal. This work may, however, be undertaken by others with the Vicar's approval and/or through a chaplain licensed to the Vicar by the Bishop of Christchurch, as shall be agreed with the Principal.
4. The Vicar or Chaplain will undertake, or delegate to an appropriate member of the School or Parish community, school Mass weekly or otherwise at the vicar's discretion and on other special occasions at a mutually agreeable time during or after school hours, during term time, as negotiated with the Principal.
5. It is expected that the School community and the parish community will join in worship at least once a term; for example, for Mothering Sunday, Founders' Day and the School Carol service.
6. Members of the School community may lead any chapel service at the discretion of the Vicar or Chaplain.

Moved: Ms Jane Evans

Seconded: Mr Michael Graveston

Motion 13: Cathedral Project Motion For Synod 2021

WHEREAS this Synod resolved in 2017 to endorse funding of the reinstatement of the Cathedral in the Square (the Project) in parts, whereby the funds for each part (Main Building, Tower, Ancillary Buildings) were required to be in hand prior to commencement of work on that part, in order to manage risk,
AND whereas Church Property Trustees, Christ Church Cathedral Reinstatement Limited and Christ Church Cathedral Reinstatement Trust wish to progress the Project through smaller separable portions, such as design contracts, isolated reconstruction of each part of the Cathedral, and the like,

AND whereas such altered approach in management of the Project is expected to reduce time delays and overall costs, to encourage fundraising for the overall Project, and to uphold the risk management objectives of the Synod passed in 2017,

THIS Synod resolves:

- 1) THAT the 2017 resolution of Synod on Cathedral reinstatement be altered so that the Project can progress on the basis that it be completed, where desired by Christ Church Cathedral Reinstatement Limited, in separable portions (such as design contracts, foundation works, isolated reconstruction of each part of the Cathedral, portions of landscaping, and the like),

PROVIDED ALWAYS that funds for each separable portion must be in hand before contracts for each separable portion are awarded;

AND PROVIDED ALWAYS that where a separable portion of work relates to the construction of the main building, the tower, or the ancillary buildings, the cathedral maintenance and insurance fund must have sufficient funds to cover the future ongoing costs of insurance and maintenance for the main building, the tower, or the ancillary buildings, respectively.

- 2) TO support the proposal agreed between Christ Church Cathedral Reinstatement Trust, the Christ Church Reinstatement Limited, the Church Property Trustees that a portion of the Cathedral insurance funds are deposited into the Cathedral Maintenance and Insurance Fund sufficient that between the date of deposit and the expected conclusion of the Project, the fund will likely grow through investment to reach an agreed estimated cap of \$12.9 million and therefore not require contributions from donations to the reinstatement.

Moved: Mr Steve Wakefield

Seconded: Very Revd Lawrence Kimberley

Elections

Nominations:

Standing Committee

- 1 Corinne Haines
- 2 Byron Behm
- 3 Rev'd Kofe Havea
- 4 Rev'd Michael Brantley
- 5 Very Rev'd Lawrence Kimberley

GSTHW

- 1 Rev'd Toby Behan
- 2 Rev'd Carolyn Robertson
- 3 Rev'd Lucy Flatt
- 4 Rev'd Byron Behm
- 5 Vivienne Jackson
- 6 Wanjiru (Ciru) Muriuki
- 7 Susan Robb

CPT

- 1 Steve Wakefield
- 2 Susan Sullivan
- 3
- 4

Anglican Care Trust Board

- 1 Jane Evans

Craighead School

- 1 William Rolleston

Election Results

General Synod Clergy Representatives:

Rev'd Toby Behan, Rev'd Dr Carolyn Robertson, Rev'd Lucy Flatt

Diocesan Board of Nominations Clergy members:

Ven Indrea Alexander, Ven Dawn Daunauda, Rev'd Stephanie Clay, Rev'd Jo Latham, Rev'd Dr Tim Frank & Rev'd Lynnette Lightfoot

Motion 12: Diocesan Mission Action Plan

In recognition that:

1. the Christchurch Diocesan Synod approved, in September 2020, a process towards the presentation and adoption, at Synod 2021, of a Diocesan Mission Action Plan (DMAP), and
2. that this DMAP will attend to the strategic vision of a regenerated Diocese and guide decision-making in the Diocese of Christchurch, 2021-2030, and
3. that the draft DMAP, was completed by 31 May 2021 and has been circulated to Synod members and discussed at the Pre-synod meeting held in August, and
4. that consideration has been given to the feedback received at those meeting and appropriate amendments made

That this Christchurch Diocesan Synod:

1. Approves the adoption of the intentional vision of the Diocesan Mission Action Plan.
2. Directs the Bishop, in conjunction with the Diocesan Manager, to action the vision of the Diocesan Mission Action Plan.
3. Requests the Diocesan Manager to report back to Synod 2022, on the progress of the implementation of the Diocesan Mission Action Plan.

Moved: Dr. Bruce Deam

Seconded: Rev'd Dr. Carolyn Robertson

Proposed 2021-2030 Mission Action Plan for the Diocese of Christchurch

Our Motivation:

The *missio Dei* (the mission of God)

While churches often have some form of mission statement, this is not the main way we should understand mission. We talk about mission because the God of mission calls us to bear witness to who God is, to tell what God has done in Jesus Christ, and to partner in God's work in the world by going out to be salt and light. We call this the *missio Dei*.

In Scripture, we read of the *mission Dei* when God sent the Hebrew people on a mission to be 'a light to all nations' (Is. 49:6) and when he calls the Church—and us personally—to be witnesses to the 'ends of the earth' (Acts 1:8). Similarly, the Great Commission of Matthew 28 tells us how we are invited to join God's mission and guides us in what we should do. Jesus declares that we are sent in the same way he was sent in John 20:21.

The *mission Dei* is the starting point for all forms of mission planning in the church.

The Diocesan Mission Action Plan helps shape our ongoing journey together in the *missio Dei*, exploring what it means for a regenerating Diocesan community to actively participate in God's work by turning toward the world with love and proclaiming the Good News.¹

Our Goal: Regenerating our Diocese by growing in strength, depth and breadth

Focusing our mission thinking in the *missio Dei* helps us understand that churches who accept God's missionary call to proclaim our faith afresh in each generation will grow organically and easily (Mark 4:26-29). Faithful participation in God's mission allows missional churches to:

1. **grow in strength**, as they trust the God who calls them (Ephesians 1:13-23),
2. **grow in depth**, bearing fruit as part of the true vine (John 15:1-11), and
3. **grow in breadth**, to reflect the community they live within (Acts 10).

¹ Our motivation, goal, focus, and principles are each expanded in an appendix.

There are many ways to measure growth, but the ultimate impact of growing in strength, depth, and breadth will be to grow *into* our local communities (measured by an increase in mission-focused expressions of outreach, worship, and evangelism)² and to grow *with* our local communities (seeing membership profiles better reflect our communities; seeing an increase in baptisms and affirmations of faith for both children and adults; seeing an increase in Sunday attendance).

Bishop Peter's strategic goal for the Diocese reflects this:

"Regeneration of the Diocese from 2019-2030, measured by attendance numbers and by age profile of the Diocese, with reference to specific age surveys for the years, 2021/2, 2025 and 2030."

Our Focus:

Priorities to achieve our goal

The vision Bishop Peter has for our Diocese is one of regeneration through Christ with a particular focus on:

- Making **disciples**,
- Supporting **families** and,
- Strengthening **communities**.

Keeping with the *missio Dei*, ministry with disciples, families, and the community all encompass aspects of calling people to faith and sending people of faith. These priorities build a church that nurtures, serves, and transforms the world Christ sends us into.

These three priorities summarise what our Anglican Communion has expressed since 1984 as the Five Marks of Mission:

1. To proclaim the Good News of the Kingdom;
2. To teach, baptise, and nurture new believers;
3. To respond to human need by loving service;
4. To transform unjust structures of society, to challenge violence of every kind and pursue peace and reconciliation;
5. To strive to safeguard the integrity of creation, and sustain and renew the life of the earth.

Our Principles:

To guide new growth

The principles that will guide our regeneration as we make Disciples, support Families, and strengthen Communities, are inspired by the analogy of a self-sustaining native forest. This forest is abundant with life and a rich variety of plants growing together with continuous regeneration. This marks a significant culture change for our Diocese.

1. God's intention is for the church to grow (Mark 4:26-29).
2. God's work in history often disrupts what has gone before (Matthew 5-7; Acts 15:1-30).
3. God gives the Holy Spirit to breathe new dreams and visions onto his people (Acts 2:17).
4. The church needs to adapt its structures and approaches appropriately to the social climate surrounding it while staying true to the Gospel (Acts 15:1-30).
5. Like the Easter story, death can be a precursor to new life (John 19, 20; etc.).

² For some simple, practical examples of what this could look like with reference to the mission priorities below, see chart in Appendix E.

6. God calls his people to ongoing regeneration (John 3:3-8; 12:24; Ephesians 2:4-7).

Our Diocesan Mission Action Plan: Walking the talk

Embracing a model of mission rooted in the *mission Dei* and organic, God-driven growth (Mark 4:26-29) will allow the existing model of ministry units in this Diocese to expand to foster more diverse expressions of mission and ministry. Like a native forest, the best adapted forms and models of mission and ministry can flourish. This will nurture and strengthen both new initiatives —such as missional communities, new ways of worship and discipleship, retreat spaces, pilgrimage, etc.—and the existing ministry units that develop and support them. This is a message of hope and life!

Supporting new initiatives and renewing our focus on regeneration within our diverse range of mission and ministry units means redirecting some of our time and energy toward our collective renewal. We introduce renewal by recognising the gifts and talents of those already dedicated to making disciples, supporting families, and strengthening communities. We provide an environment that recognises their gifts, builds their talents into strengths, and encourages others to discover how their gifts and talents can serve the wider community they have been called to serve.

We need to disciple, support families, and strengthen communities throughout our Diocese, recognising the unique circumstances in each community. This action plan sets out the practical first steps for those who collectively serve the mission and ministry units. It provides one side of a contract that seeks to improve support for the growth of ministry units. That contract relies on each ministry unit then planning how it will work to disciple, support, and strengthen its own community.³ This plan includes a commitment to investigating how we can improve how ministry units interact with the diocese, with neighbouring ministry units, and with pan-Diocesan ministry units. It concludes with expectations for how we can make best use of our collective resources.

People

1. The Bishop will appoint a new staff member, a Diocesan Missional Leader (ML), whose job will be to ensure ministry units are resourced and empowered to engage with new ways of being church in the world that result in the church growing in strength, depth, and breadth.
2. The Diocesan ML will offer resources, training and support to clergy, wardens, vestry, key leaders, staff, and lay people to engage with new ways of being the church in the world e.g., Mission Shaped Ministry (MSM) course.
3. The Diocesan ML will ensure there are opportunities for training, such as post ordination training, clergy conference, archdeaconry meetings etc., that will help engage church leaders in new ways of being church in the world, and develop a change management process needed for this.
4. The Bishop will license other lay and ordained missional leaders with proven ability to engage in new and effective ways of doing mission and ministry to be missional coaches who provide part time coaching and support for ministry units wanting to engage in those new ways.

³ Appendix F suggests some practical steps for ministry units to discern where God is calling them now and preparing Mission Action Plans.

5. The Diocesan ML will train Archdeacons and other Diocesan leaders to identify growth inhibitors and encourage ministry units and their vicars to grow in strength, depth, and breadth.
6. Review of Ministry and Mission Units: Working with the Bishop and Archdeacons, the Diocesan ML will assist in recruiting and training reviewers so that guidelines for review of ministry units, as agreed to from time to time by Standing Committee, can be implemented
7. The Diocesan Manager will continue to identify governance and management training that would be suitable for all Diocesan and Ministry Unit leaders to ensure all ministry units are appropriately governed and managed.

Ministry Units

8. Ministry units will be supported by the Diocesan ML and/or missional coaches to discern where God is calling their ministry units and to develop their Mission Action Plans.
9. The Diocesan ML will offer support to ministry units that transition to new forms of mission and ministry, e.g., starting a new ministry, employing a new staff person, transitioning to a completely new form of Christian ministry, linking with another parish, and selling assets in order to fund new mission and ministry initiatives, etc.
10. Where ministry units are struggling, additional support will be provided by the Diocesan ML and missional coaches to overcome growth inhibitors.
11. When ministry units have insufficient gifts and talents to flourish, the provisions of The Diocesan Ministry Units Bill 2020 provide a sensible intervention strategy.

Structure

12. Standing Committee will commission a study of a variety of organisational structures that will identify those that will better support the growth of ministry units and present the most suitable ones to Synod. This study should focus on freeing the spiritual leaders from any excessive administrative burdens of running parishes so they can engage wholeheartedly in the task of leading and equipping mission and ministry in their context. It should also investigate whether there would be benefits from better cooperation between ministry units, e.g., creating admin hubs across multiple parishes, adopting a hub and spoke model for ministry unit organisation. It should provide options that can be adopted within the wide range of ministry units within the diocese.
13. Standing Committee will commission a review of governance and management practices that will ascertain whether they reflect best practice for contemporary church life. The review will propose any amended statutes to Synod.
14. Standing Committee and CPT will be expected to develop policies that support new and appropriate ways of doing mission of the Diocese—alongside the existing Parish model—and be open to supporting creative initiatives e.g., missional communities, retreat houses, pilgrimage, etc.
15. When, in consultation with the Bishop and the ML, parishes choose to close some aspects, or all, of their current ministry, the Bishop and ML will ensure

there is care and support to the people, the clergy, and the staff of those parishes.

Resources

16. Standing Committee and CPT will support ministry units wanting to release resources held in property and buildings so they can be used to support better ways of doing mission and ministry. There will be no support for ministry units only wanting to use or sell these assets to maintain the status quo for a shrinking Parish.
17. A report will be prepared by CPT staff for SC annually outlining the financial health of each ministry unit, flagging where diminishing resources threaten future mission and ministry.

Appendix A: Why do we talk about 'mission'?

While churches will often have a kind of mission statement (i.e., St. Swithans-in-the-Swamp Anglican Church: "To know Christ and make Him known.") this is not what we mean when the church talks about 'doing mission.' Instead, mission is what happens when the Church takes seriously the biblical truth that we have sent to do things by God (like the Great Commission of Matthew 28), in a manner that reflects God (John 20:21), and bearing witness to and joining in what God is doing (Acts 1:8).

This means, then, that mission is NOT first what we want to do for/to others. Mission is first what God has called the Church to be and to do in the world. In the Old Testament, God sets Israel on a mission to be 'a light to all nations' (Is. 49:6). In the New Testament, God in Jesus Christ sets the people of God on a mission to 'be his witnesses to the ends of the earth and the end of time,' (Mat. 28:18-20; Acts 1:8).^[1] This is God's mission for God's people. The Latin phrase that theologians use for this is *Missio Dei*, the Mission of God.

But God is also active in the world independent of his people. Indeed, God is constantly going about mission on his own terms. Creating the universe is part of God's mission, as is God's self-revelation through the Scriptures as Father, Son, and Holy Spirit. God's constant turning in love to create and re-create is part of this mission. The joy for us is that we are invited to join God, to participate in all he does. '*Missio Dei* enunciates the good news that God is a God-for-people.'^[2]

Why do we talk about mission, then? We talk about mission because the God of mission has sent us on a mission. We are to bear witness to who God is and what he has done in Jesus Christ. We are to be a light to all nations, turning toward the world with the love of God.

This is the starting point for any form of mission planning in the Church. This Mission Action Plan describes the practical moves we will make as a diocese to participate in God's work, turning toward the world with love and proclaiming the Good News.

Having briefly answered the question of *why we talk about mission*, we are left with the follow up question of *how we go about mission*. The Church has always understood that the work of embracing the world with God's love includes acts of

^[1] Sinclair B. Ferguson and J.I. Packer, [*New Dictionary of Theology*](#) (Downers Grove, IL: InterVarsity Press, 2000), 434.

^[2] David Bosch, *Transforming Mission: Paradigm Shifts in Theology of Mission*. Maryknoll, NY: Orbis Books, 1991, 10.

mercy and generosity, building community relationships that reflect the incarnational nature of God in Jesus Christ, and acts of evangelistic proclamation that declare Christ's lordship and call the world to repentance and belief.^[3] The Church has also understood that it needs to embrace and grow its current members, as well. This has been understood as offering material and social care, ensuring ready access to divine worship, and the spiritual growth, healing, and nurturing of the disciples of Jesus. These all support the membership in their own participation in the mission of God. Combined, these works in the world and for believers function to overturn all expressions of evil.

We can see that the Mission of God always calls the world to respond to the Good News, and always sends the people of God into the world to make that call, with Jesus being the model figure of the sent-and-sending-caller.^[4] The mission-history of our own Anglican Church in Aotearoa, New Zealand, and Polynesia, has practical examples of this relationship between calling and sending. Among those examples, in 1843, Tamati Tikao (Ngai Tahu) returned to Wairewa (Little River) from the Nelson area where he had been a slave. While in Nelson he had converted to Christianity and studied with the Rev. Charles Reay, a CMS missionary. On Tikao's return he brought with him the Gospel to Ngai Tahu. Similarly, Tamihana Te Rauparaha came from Wellington, after he had converted to Christianity, to ask forgiveness for the atrocities of his father. Both Tikao and Te Rauparaha exemplified how a person called to faith is then sent to do the work of Christ.

Recently, the Anglican Communion has embraced something it calls the Five Marks of Mission.^[5] This is a statement of how Anglican Churches can understand basic Christian responsibilities as we all respond to the mission God has sent us on. It suggests that, as they respond to God's mission in the world, all Christians have a responsibility to:

1. To proclaim the Good News of the Kingdom;
2. To teach, baptise and nurture new believers;
3. To respond to human need by loving service;
4. To transform unjust structures of society, to challenge violence of every kind and pursue peace and reconciliation;
5. To strive to safeguard the integrity of creation, and sustain and renew the life of the earth.

Again, we can see that proclaiming the Gospel, building the faithful, healing the hurt, and overturning all forms of evil are essential aspects of understanding mission in the church.

And yet, there is no 'one right way' to participate in the Mission of God. It is therefore necessary for all Dioceses and all parishes, and even all individual Christians, to consider deeply how they are being sent by God to participate in his work in and call to the world.

^[3] Mark 1: 15, etc.

^[4] Calling and sending are carried forward by the Church, which is itself sent by God to the world. This is the Church's Apostolic ministry. Apostolic ministry is one of the four essential marks of the Church and is therefore inextricable from any understanding of the Church's mission. From the Nicene Creed: 'I believe in One, Holy, Catholic, and Apostolic Church.'

^[5] See: <https://www.anglicancommunion.org/mission/marks-of-mission.aspx> and expanded in Appendix C.

In our diocese, Bishop Peter has told us that he sees God sending us into the world to join in God's work of Making Disciples, Supporting Families, and Strengthening Communities. Doing this will involve both actions and words that proclaim the Gospel as we further God's call to the world. One of the joys of undertaking mission faithfully and intentionally is that we will also see growth, regeneration, and renewal in the Church.

This Mission Action Plan incorporates the three mission priorities established by Bishop Peter with an eye to the Five Marks of Mission. It also proposes a way forward that participates in the *missio Dei* while embracing the Church's apostolic nature of calling and sending.

Appendix B – Our Priorities

The vision Bishop Peter has for our diocese is one that is Christ-centred and engaged in matters of mission and ministry. He is looking to regenerate this diocese. This Regeneration through Christ is in terms of making Disciples, supporting Families, and strengthening Communities. This is about, "changing the culture of the Diocese from thinking of ourselves as "institution" to "family"; changing the culture of thinking of ourselves as "parish" to "neighbourhood faith community".

In the *missio Dei* sense ministry with disciples, families, and the community all encompass aspects of calling and sending. As the *missio Dei* discussed highlights the mission of God, which we are called to fulfil, is the Good News that God is a God-for-people. This is reflected in the person focused priorities of disciples, families, and community. Each priority signals a church that nurtures, serves, and transforms the people of the world Christ sends us out into as seen in the Five Marks of Mission.

DISCIPLES

Jesus said: "Go and make disciples of all nations, baptising them in the name of the Father and of the Son and of the Holy Spirit, and teaching them to obey everything I have commanded you." Jesus, in His great commission (Matthew 28:18–20), told his 12 disciples to go out, speak to the people they met, tell them about Jesus, baptise and teach. Jesus also said the gospel story of His resurrection and forgiveness of sins will be told to everyone (Luke 24: 46–47). Telling the story and teaching the beliefs and behaviours is the collective duty of all of us.

Bishop Peter, "We seek a regenerated church in which people active in the life of the church understand themselves to be followers of Jesus Christ and not, say, members of church as a useful organisation in society like Rotary and the Bridge Club."

FAMILIES

Family is the building block of society and the church. The family is a fundamental institution of human society ordained by God (Genesis 2:20-25, 4:1; Exodus 20:5-6, Joshua 7:10,15,24-25, 2 Kings 13:23)⁴. The New Testament is also supportive of the family unit as part of the church and conversion of whole families is well regarded (Matthew 15:4-7; Mark 7:9-12; Ephesians 5; 1 Timothy 5:8; Acts 16:11-

⁴ Auburn

40).⁵ Despite the New Covenant having less of an emphasis on family as the covenants made with Abraham, Moses, and David, throughout the New Testament the priority of home and family is extremely important. The healed were not urged to be followers, but were sent home. Clearly within the family of God there continued to be room for the human family. In fact, households originally formed the centres of worship.⁶

Bishop Peter notes, "In seeking a regenerated church of disciples of Jesus Christ, we seek multiple generations, especially younger generations. We could then have a focus on children or youth or young adults or young parents." If we want children in our churches, we would like their parents as well. If we want youth in our churches, a great way to grow a youth movement is to begin with children, disciple them and support them as they transition from childhood to adulthood. "Family" is a comprehensive term for multiple generations and "family" is an inclusive term, which includes grandparents as well as parents. In some ways this focus is pragmatic, but within the outreach stories of the New Testament, we see the gospel being preached and whole households responding to the message (Acts 16:15). In families we see young people (e.g., John the Baptist, Jesus, John Mark, Timothy) being brought up in the faith (and especially in the case of Timothy becoming a "next generation" minister). Incidentally, and importantly, "families" in the Bible come in a great variety and are not necessarily nuclear families."

This, family is also an inclusive term given the Diocesan Mission Action Plan acknowledges that "family" no longer covers just blood relatives and the generations of one biological family. "Family" can be made up in a multitude of ways that need to be supported.

COMMUNITY

We need to acknowledge that the local is connected to the universal and the universal is made up of the local: we walk and work together, ministry units and Diocese, towards regeneration of the ministry units of the Diocese. We should be communities of faith serving local communities. Disciples form faith communities, faith communities are located somewhere (even on the internet!) and thus have a larger "local" community around them, which is to be served in Word and deed with Gospel motivation, so that the bread of the gospel is shared with those who are spiritually hungry. Interdependence between communities of faith is to be encouraged. There are many kinds of communities, including rural, urban, inner city communities. Within this theme the role of Bishop/diocese is to bless the local and to connect the local to the universal.

The theology of community is one of belonging. Some theologians assert that inclusiveness is not enough, we must also engender a sense of belonging in our faith communities.⁷ Belonging then becomes a value to aid our sense of being connected to the wider communities outside our communities of faith and vice versa. Such a way of looking of looking at one another through Jesus offers us a

⁵ *Britannica*

⁶ *Van Seters*

⁷ Swinton

description of what it means to sit with the marginalized, befriend the stranger, offer hospitality to those who are radically different. Jesus offers a very different view which reveals the deep meanings of belonging, even unto death (John 15:13).⁸

Swinton notes, "Human beings are not simply *included* within creation; they *belong* to God's creation...To be included you often have to conform or have your context conformed to some kind of relational, social or legal norm. To belong you simply have to be noticed as yourself. *To be included you just need to be present. To belong you need to be missed.* Offering a place to belong and serving the needs of the wider community are ways the Gospel is seen out in the world. However, serving also strengthens disciples' sense of commitment to the community of faith. In regards to community being one of our core three priorities Bishop Peter notes, "the idea is that ministry units understand themselves to be communities of faith with a mission to share God's love in each local community. Community in part is about ministry units being networks of families, but in the major part "community" means the community of people within which a ministry unit exists. Where are new generations of Anglican Christians going to come from? Some will come from within existing families in the faith. Others will come - we want them to come - from outside the church. Thus, to emphasise "community" is theologically to emphasise a missional obligation in love to serve the local community and to share the gospel in the local community.

References:

Auburn. [<https://www.eng.auburn.edu/~sjreeves/cm/family.html>]

Britannica. [<https://www.britannica.com>]

Seider, S. (2011). Deepening College Students' Engagement with Religion and Theology through Community Service Learning. Teaching theology and religion.

[https://onlinelibrary.wiley.com/doi/full/10.1111/j.1467-9647.2011.00711.x?casa_token=IV59FrSgHRIAAAAA%3AM-Cqu_k3DB-Sj5FIKVZLKgQPXNE3HHUe8QnbfMKtKh2EB4Colm825_guUjiOE5WjI3JryF76RW1aPPD8Pg]

Swinton, J. (2012). From inclusion to belonging: A practical theology of community, disability and humanness. Journal of Religion, Disability & Health, vol 16, issue 2.

[https://www.tandfonline.com/doi/full/10.1080/15228967.2012.676243?casa_token=WnkUNPXP65sAAAAA%3A4VHEHTYe0xJbGlcMV3DoQvUvNt8Pj2Kv9ThYvWuf_zXhbrXx8NLuy5PImOBpG-kt5Ed2yXhwgrCg0o]

Van Seters. (1980). Themelios, vol 5, issue 3.

[<https://www.thegospelcoalition.org/themelios/article/god-and-family-from-sociology-to-covenant-theology/>]

Appendix C – The Five Marks of Mission

The Five Marks of Mission are – evangelism, nurture, service, transformation, and preservation or in other words – tell, teach, tend, transform, and treasure. The

⁸ Swinton

Anglican Consultative Council originally issued the Five Marks of Mission in 1984, though they were not adopted widely until the 2000s.⁹

The mission of the Church is the mission of Christ (Matthew 28:19-20) – the mission of God (*missio Dei*). The Anglican communion states, “The Five Marks of Mission are an important statement on mission. They express the Anglican [worldwide] Communion’s common commitment to, and understanding of, God’s holistic and integral mission.”¹⁰ We are sent by the Lord and we go in the Lord’s peace, and in the power of the Holy Spirit.

Zink¹¹ notes that the Marks were heavily influenced by non-western Anglican leaders, particularly from Africa. He observes that, “mission thinking is a site of cross-cultural consensus-seeking in the Anglican Communion.” The Marks evolved out of debate between individual evangelism and social action. They are intended, though sometimes not used, as a definition of holistic mission.¹²

The Five Marks are:

1. To proclaim the Good News of the Kingdom

This concerns the announcement of God’s revealed purposes for the world in Jesus Christ (Mark 1:14-15). Proclaiming the kingdom of God involved words and deeds. The other four Marks of Mission are based on this imperative to proclaim the kingdom of God.¹³ This first Mark of Mission is a summary of what all mission is about, because it is based on Jesus’ own summary of his mission. This speaks to the call to make disciples.

2. To teach, baptise and nurture new believers

When we come to discover the joy of God’s salvation we are start on a life-long path of discipleship that calls us to baptism, sharing by faith in Christ’s death and resurrection, and being re-made in the image of Christ (Matthew 28:19-20; Acts 1:8).¹⁴ We are created by God and re-created by Christ. This journey requires the faithful to lead new believers through the faith and into the church. It requires study and care culminating in baptism. Again, this is relevant for our priority of making disciples.

3. To respond to human need by loving service

Proclamation of the Gospel is weakened without action (Luke 4:18). Jesus’ actions freed people from alienation and sin.¹⁵ As a community of believers, as the body of Christ, we are called to love our neighbour and a part of this is loving service of those around us. Here we see the priorities of family and community – their needs and wellbeing – as a concern.

⁹ Zink, J. (2017). Five Marks of Mission: History, Theology, Critique. – www.jessezink.com

¹⁰ The Anglican Communion – www.anglicancommunion.org/mission/marks-of-mission.aspx

¹¹ Zink (2017). Five Marks of Mission: History, Theology, Critique. Journal of Anglican Studies.

¹² Zink, J. (2017). Five Marks of Mission: History, Theology, Critique. – www.jessezink.com

¹³ Olhausen and Kennerley. “Introducing the Five Marks of Mission”. The Church of Ireland Council for Mission.

¹⁴ Olhausen and Kennerley. “Introducing the Five Marks of Mission”. The Church of Ireland Council for Mission.

¹⁵ Olhausen and Kennerley. “Introducing the Five Marks of Mission”. The Church of Ireland Council for Mission.

4. To transform unjust structures of society, to challenge violence of every kind and pursue peace and reconciliation

Whilst Jesus calls for a more personal transformation (Romans 12:2), he does mourn the lack of transformation in society (Matthew 23:37). The real call for justice and transformation of unjust structures and behaviour is seen in the Old Testament prophets, such as Isaiah.¹⁶ This speaks very much to our priority of working with communities and ensuring we are doing everything we can to make sure the communities around us have tika and pono¹⁷ – what is just and what is right.

5. To strive to safeguard the integrity of creation, and sustain and renew the life of the earth

The laws laid out in the Old Testament in Leviticus have a clear ecological consequence for the preservation of the land. Sadly, in ensuing centuries humanity has abused the “dominion over all living things” as ordained by God (Genesis 1). Jesus was deeply aware of God’s care for all creation (Matthew 6:26) and so should we.¹⁸ Here the theme of the Diocese Mission Action Plan and Bishop Peter’s vision for the Diocese, that is, regeneration, is reflected. Our focus is on the regeneration of the church, but alongside this we need to focus on the regeneration of nature and the planet too.

Appendix D - Principles

1. God’s intention is for the church to grow

A plantation forest depends on human intervention to plant over and over again. In the native forest new growth emerges all the time without the need for anyone to plant or strive to make it happen. When the church is living into its missional calling, being the church God intended, it naturally and supernaturally grows.

Day by day, [all those who believed] spent much time together in the temple, they broke bread at home and ate their food with glad and generous hearts, praising God and having the goodwill of all the people. And day by day the Lord added to their number those who were being saved. Acts 2: 46-47
Jesus said, “The Kingdom of God is like a farmer who scatters seed on the ground. 27 Night and day, while he’s asleep or awake, the seed sprouts and grows, but he does not understand how it happens. Mark 4: 26-27

2. God’s work in History often disrupts what has gone before

There is a continual flux of growth and change. In God’s Kingdom, God regularly calls his people into a state of change, into something new – new forms, new expressions, new methods, new ways of being his people in the world. The arrival of

¹⁶ Olhausen and Kennerley. “Introducing the Five Marks of Mission”. The Church of Ireland Council for Mission.

¹⁷ Cadogan, T. (2004). A three-way relationship: God, land, people. A Maori woman reflects. In H. Bergin, & S. Smith (Eds.), *Land and place: He whenua, He wāhi: Spiritualities from Aotearoa New Zealand* (pp. 27-43). Auckland: Accent Publications.

¹⁸ Olhausen and Kennerley. “Introducing the Five Marks of Mission”. The Church of Ireland Council for Mission.

Jesus marked incredible change for the religious elite, who thought they understood how God worked in the world.

Do not remember the former things,

or consider the things of old.

I am about to do a new thing;

now it springs forth, do you not perceive it? Isaiah 43: 18-19

Who would patch old clothing with new cloth? For the new patch would shrink and rip away from the old cloth, leaving an even bigger tear than before. And no one puts new wine into old wineskins. For the wine would burst the wineskins, and the wine and the skins would both be lost. New wine calls for new wineskins. Mark 2: 21-22

3. God gives the Holy Spirit to breathe new dreams and visions onto his people.

God calls us to be attentive to his presence and his calling as individuals and as communities of faith. Where God is at work variety flourishes. A native forest is full of an abundance of life in many forms, whereas a plantation forest creates a monoculture. God calls us into his variety and abundance.

'In the last days it will be, God declares,

that I will pour out my Spirit upon all flesh,

and your sons and your daughters shall prophesy,

and your young men shall see visions,

and your old men shall dream dreams. Acts 2: 17

4. The church needs to adapt its structures and approaches to the social climate we now occupy while staying true to the Gospel

For 1500 years the Church held a privileged place in society, influencing every level of society. This season of Church history is coming to a close. As it comes to an end, we are entering a season where the Diocese will need to take up a new challenge. Like the early church, we will need to be apostolic and evangelistic, boldly dreaming of new ways of sharing the good news of the gospel. This is a challenge that will need to be embraced by every Parish and ministry unit. Every parish needs to wrestle in their context what it would take to grow in number and grow younger. In this season Parish leaders will also need to be able to cast a compelling vision for the Christian community God calls us to be part of.

Where there is no vision, the people perish. Proverbs 28: 18a

The gifts God gave were so that some would be apostles, some prophets, some evangelists, some pastors and teachers, to equip the saints for the work of ministry, for building up the body of Christ. Ephesians 4: 11-12

5. Like the Easter story, death can be a precursor to new life

Often new growth cannot flourish until older plants die and make way for light to shine on new growth. As the Easter story illustrates, sometimes we have to enter a season of death before we see new life. So in church life, we need to allow natural death to occur to allow the following life to emerge.

Jesus said: Every branch in Me that does not bear fruit, God takes away; and every branch that bears fruit, God prunes it so that it may bear more fruit.

John 15: 2

6. God calls his people to ongoing regeneration

When room is given for the new growth to emerge in the church, the church will regenerate. We need to ensure we are positioning ourselves for long term sustainability in all we undertake in church life.

I will build my church, and all the powers of hell will not conquer it. Matthew 16: 18

And the Good News about the Kingdom will be preached throughout the whole world, so that all nations will hear it; and then the end will come. Matthew 24: 14

Appendix E – Walking the talk in our ministry units

There are an infinite number of ways of adapting this Diocesan Mission Action Plan to the practical life of our individual ministry units. The following table gives some ideas that can be used to start discussion and thinking for mission in our ministry units. It is structured to help us consider different forms of growth as well as the three mission priority areas proposed in this document.

	Making Disciples	Supporting Families	Strengthening Communities
Grow in Strength	Create opportunities for devotion/worship/prayer that will stretch the congregation; Develop a process for the whole parish to consult on major mission initiatives;	Teach families how to pray with their children; Teach children how to pray with their parents; Collaborate with families to learn their needs in discipleship, mission, and daily life;	Assess local community needs and parish strengths; Develop mission initiatives that use parish strengths to meet local needs;
Grow in Depth	Discipleship for personal growth and mission; Grow in knowledge of Scripture; Grow in understanding of liturgy, Christian history, Anglican tradition;	Teach families to teach themselves; Help families to bring worship and learning into the centre of their home lives;	Start all mission and ministry planning with prayerful discernment and listening; Ensure mission initiatives are more than good social work/care, but also proclaim Jesus;

<p>Grow in Breadth</p>	<p>Training for culturally appropriate evangelism;</p> <p>Create expressions of devotion/worship/prayer that will meet the cultural needs or expectations of those not currently part of any church;</p>	<p>Intentionally reach families in the community that are under-represented in the congregation;</p>	<p>Ensure mission initiatives are effective for the cultures and demographics present in the community, but not currently present in the congregation;</p>
-------------------------------	--	--	--

Bill 6 - The Complaints Procedure of the Diocese of Christchurch statute Amendment Bill 2021

Whereas, General Synod/Te Hīnota Whānui in 2000 passed Statute 608 repealing the Title D of discipline and substituting a new title D of 'Of Maintenance of Standards of Ministry for Bishops, Ministers and Office Bearers'; and

Whereas, General Synod/Te Hīnota Whānui in 2020 passed a Bill to repeal parts of Title D, amend parts of Title D, and replace parts of Title D, 2020; and

Whereas, General Synod/Te Hīnota Whānui in 2020 agreed to delay the implementation of parts of that Statute until late in 2020, pending the appointment of the Ministry Standards Commission and its Registrar; and

Whereas, the Diocese Of Christchurch Synod In 2020, pending the appointment of the Ministry Standards Commission and its Registrar, passed The Complaints Procedures of the Diocese of Christchurch Statute to provide the process to be followed by the Diocese of Christchurch, when complaints of unsatisfactory conduct are referred to the Bishop of the Diocese of Christchurch, as Licensing Bishop, for resolution under Title D Canon III of the Canons of this Church; and

Whereas, The Complaints Procedures of the Diocese of Christchurch Statute provided for the ongoing need for the Diocesan Monitoring Committee, a Diocesan Monitor, and provision to appoint supporters to people making complaints under Title D; and

Whereas, the Ministry Standards Commission and its Registrar have now been appointed, and as such there is no longer a need for the Diocesan Monitoring Committee, nor is there the likelihood that it will be the Diocese's role to appoint supporters to people making complaints, but that there is a need to retain the role of Diocesan Monitor.

The Synod of the Diocese of Christchurch enacts as follows:

1. Title

The title of this Statute is **The Complaints Procedures of the Diocese of Christchurch Amendment Statute 2021**

2. Commencement

This Statute comes into force at the close of the session of Synod at which it

is passed.

3. **Purpose**

The purpose of this Statute is to amend The Complaints Procedures of the Diocese of Christchurch Statute 2020 to remove the provisions for a Monitoring Committee and the appointment of Support Persons.

4. **Delete** from Part One 3(i) and adjust subsequent numbering.

5. **Delete** all of Part Two Monitoring Committee and adjust subsequent numbering.

6. **Delete** from Part Three, under Appointment of Monitor, Clause (1), the words "on the recommendation of the Monitoring Committee and "

7. **Delete** from Clause 10(1) d. the words "Monitoring Committee and".

8. **Delete** all of Clauses 10(1) g and h.

9. **Insert** a new Clause 10(1) g to read *"undertake mediation when called on by the Bishop in order to resolve conflict. In this role the Monitor may be described by the Bishop as the Bishop's Advisor for Reconciliation"*.

10. **Delete** all of Clause 10(2)

11. **Insert** a new Clause 11(1)d to read *"have appropriate skills to undertake mediation between people in conflict."*

12. **Delete** all of PART FOUR SUPPORT PERSONS and adjust subsequent numbering.

13. **Insert** a new heading PART SIX – OTHER BUSINESS with appropriate numbering.,

14. **Insert** under PART SIX, with appropriate numbering, the following clauses:

The Bishop may refer any other business to the Monitor as the Bishop sees fit including, but not limited to asking the Monitor to act as Bishop's Advisor for Reconciliation in situations of conflict which have not yielded a formal complaint, but which are of concern to the Bishop.

The Bishop may appoint Advisors for the purpose of the Bishop or the Monitor being advised on any matter under consideration in respect of ethics, handling of complaints, or mediation of conflict.

Moved: Rev'd Dr. Thomas Brauer

Seconded: Ms Moka Ritchie

Bill 7 Diocesan Ministry Units Statute

1. Title

That the title of this statute will be **The Diocesan Ministry Units Statute 2021**.

2. Commencement

This Statute comes into force at the close of the session of Synod at which it is passed.

Part 1 - Preliminary matters

3. Purpose

The purpose of this Statute is to repeal and replace the Diocesan Local Ministry and Mission Units Statute 1994 (as amended) in order to:

- (a) better clarify the types of ministry units in the Diocese;
- (b) introduce greater flexibility into provisions for ministry units in the Diocese; and
- (c) simplify the administration for ministry units in the Diocese as far as possible.

4. Types of ministry units

The Diocese will have four types of ministry units:

- (a) Parishes which are the worshipping communities established on a geographic basis;
- (b) Chaplaincies where chaplains are licensed by the Bishop to institutions and organisations such as seafarers, schools, universities, university halls of residence, hospitals, the Police, and the Armed Forces;
- (c) Co-operating ventures where there is an agreement with other Christian churches to form a co-operating ministry unit; and
- (d) Mission Units which are forms of ministry units established by the Standing Committee in accordance with this Statute for the purpose of advancing the mission of the Diocese.

5. Purpose of ministry units

The purpose of each ministry unit is to:

- (a) promote the worship of God, the Holy Trinity;
- (b) proclaim the good news of the Kingdom of God;
- (c) teach, baptise, nurture and disciple believers in the Christian faith within the Anglican tradition;
- (d) respond to human need by loving service;
- (e) seek to transform the unjust structures in society, to challenge violence of every kind in pursuit of peace and reconciliation.

- (f) strive to safeguard the integrity of creation and to sustain and renew the life of the earth; and
- (g) function, in accordance with Part E Clause 2 of the Constitution/Te Pouhere, on the basis of the covenant expressed in the constitution and in partnership with Te Pihopatanga o Aotearoa and the Diocese of Polynesia and their constituent parts.

6. Ministry unit accounts

- (a) Ministry units are required to keep annual accounts, in compliance with the Charities Act 2005 requirements, which must be submitted to the Diocese before the end of June after the financial year end.
- (b) Ministry units are required to comply with the Charities Act 2005 in terms of audit and review requirements. Where there is no legal requirement for an audit or a review, the parish Wardens and Vestry may still choose to have a review or audit utilising a suitably qualified person or the Diocese can request a review or audit to be undertaken.

Part 2 – Parishes

Sub-part 1 – creation, boundary adjustment, amalgamation, and dissolution

7. Creation of Parishes

- (1) New parishes are created by a resolution of Synod put forward on the recommendation of the Standing Committee.
- (2) Any resolution for the creation of a new parish must:
 - a. provide a date when the parish will come into existence;
 - b. define the boundaries of the new parish;
 - c. set out the adjustments to the boundaries of existing parishes;
 - d. propose a name for the parish;
 - e. confirm there are suitable buildings and facilities available for the parish to properly function; and
 - f. confirm that the new parish will be in a position to pay for the stipend and related costs of sufficient clergy to minister in the parish.
- (3) After the date set for the creation of a new parish, the following will occur:
 - a. the Bishop will appoint a Bishop's Warden;
 - b. the Bishop's Warden will convene a meeting of parishioners for the purposes of electing a People's Warden and a Vestry in accordance with this Statute;
 - c. after a Vicar has been appointed to the parish then a Vicar's Warden will be appointed and the Bishop's Warden will cease to hold office.

8. Boundary adjustment

- (1) The boundaries of parishes may be adjusted by resolution of Synod proposed by the Standing Committee.
- (2) Any resolution proposing adjusting the boundaries of parishes presented to Synod shall be accompanied by a report on the results of a consultation with the relevant Archdeacon(s) and the affected parishes.

9. Amalgamation and dissolution

- (1) Parishes may be amalgamated in accordance with the Diocesan Ministry Unit Amalgamation Statute 2016.
- (2) Parishes may be dissolved by resolution of Synod proposed by the Standing Committee.
- (3) Any resolution to dissolve a parish presented to Synod shall be accompanied by a proposal to adjust any boundaries and a report on the results of a consultation with the relevant Archdeacon(s) and the affected parishes.
- (4) On the dissolution of a parish, all parish property:
 - a. held in trust by CPT shall be dealt with by CPT in accordance with the Anglican (Diocese of Christchurch) Church Property Trust Act 2003 and any trusts relating to such property; and
 - b. not held in trust by CPT passes to the Anglican Diocesan Ministry Support Centre (ADMSC) to be available for:
 - i. first the carrying out of mission and ministry in the geographic area formerly covered by the dissolved parish; and
 - ii. second, to the extent not required for the first, for the general purposes of the Diocese.
- (5) The appointments of any clergy may only be terminated in accordance with the Clergy Resignation and Termination Statute.
- (6) Dissolution of a parish does not affect any financial commitments made by the parish which may only terminate in accordance with their own terms.

Sub-part 2 – Membership and governance of parishes

10. Membership of parishes

- (1) To qualify as a member of a parish a person must:
 - (i) Be baptised
 - (ii) be resident in that parish and, regularly attend Divine Service, in that a parish or be non-resident and regularly attend Divine Service in the parish, and
 - (iii) have made, either expressly or impliedly through conduct, the following declaration that they are a Member of the Church,

I, AB, declare that I have been baptised and am a member of the Anglican Church in Aotearoa, New Zealand and Polynesia, and
 - (iv) be recorded in a central register called the Parish Roll
- (2) The Parish Roll must be reviewed annually.
- (3) A person may only be a member of one parish at any one time.

11. Parish Vestry

Each parish will have a Vestry responsible for the good governance and efficient running of the parish.

12. Responsibilities of the Vicar, Vestry, and Churchwardens

The responsibilities of the Vicar, Vestry, and Churchwardens collectively shall be to promote and participate in the mission of this Church and generally to seek the coming of Christ's Kingdom;

13. The purpose of the Vicar is, through the grace of God, to:

- a. provide spiritual leadership in the sustenance and promotion of the Christian faith within the Anglican tradition;
- b. hold on trust the keys of the Church and Vicarage;
- c. use the Church for regular Divine Service;
- d. open the Church for services other than parish ones to be performed under the authority of the Bishop;
- e. be responsible for the ordering of public worship and the administration of the sacraments, in consultation with parishioners, using only the forms of service, which are authorised or allowed by lawful authority, while retaining discretionary power regarding times of services, selection of hymns, anthems, and Church music;
- f. take part in Christ's prophetic work;
- g. preach, proclaim, and teach the Christian faith, which is revealed in Holy Scriptures and set forth in the Catholic Creeds, as this Church has received it and explained it in its Formularies and its authorised worship;
- h. be pastors of the people, sharing the people's joys and sorrows, encouraging the faithful, recalling those who fall away, healing and helping the sick;
- i. liaise with people concerning the staffing, curriculum, and direction of Sunday School, youth and other educational concerns in the parish;
- j. give consent for the ringing of Church bells, which shall only be rung with good cause.

14. The purpose of Vestry is, through the grace of God, to:

- a. uphold and support the Vicar and any other clergy in the parish;
- b. in conjunction with the Vicar develop and enable the vision and strategy of the parish;
- c. act as the governing body of the parish;
- d. approve a budget for presentation to the parish annual meeting;
- e. take responsibility for the maintenance and care of the parish buildings;
- f. take responsibility for meeting the health and safety obligations of the parish;
- g. elect, at its first meeting after the parish annual meeting, four persons qualified to be Vestry members to be Parish Nominators;
- h. maintain records of the life of the parish and ensure they are provided to the Diocesan Archivist as appropriate;
- i. discharge any functions entrusted it by the Canons of the General Synod/Te Hinota Whānui or any Statute, regulation or resolution of Synod.

15. The purpose of the Churchwardens is, through the grace of God, to:

- a. support and encourage the work of the Vicar and any other clergy in the parish;
- b. ensure the provision of all things required for public worship, and the preservation of order during services;
- c. be the key lay leaders of the parish;
- d. have responsibility for health and safety in a parish including ministry safeguarding and to report from time to time on these matters to vestry and as appropriate to the Diocesan Manager;
- e. to be signatories to all contracts and deeds executed on behalf of the parish
- f. have the superintendence of the buildings, furniture and equipment required for the work of the parish, and to report to Vestry from time to time on their state and any need for repairs, replacement, improvement or insurance.
- g. be spokespersons for Vestry to the parishioners;
- h. be spokespersons for the parishioners in all matters except those for which the Lay Synod Representatives or the Parish Nominators are responsible;
- i. attend the Bishop, or the Vicar-General, or the Archdeacon as required for visitation purposes.
- j. inform the Archdeacon should the Vicar be prevented by death, illness or accident from officiating
- k. be responsible, in liaison with the relevant Archdeacon, for the running of the parish during an interregnum or during the illness or incapacity of the Vicar, unless an interregnum priest is appointed by the Bishop in which case the Wardens are to support the interregnum priest in accordance with clause 15a;.
- l. ensure that the Vestry is properly informed about matters in the parish and that decisions of the Vestry are carried out;
- m. call annual and general meetings of the parish in accordance with clauses 21 and 22
- n. ensure the keeping of records and making of return in accordance with clauses 21 and 22s as required by Synod or Standing Committee
- n. ensure, with the Treasurer, there is a proper system of accounting for collections and all other monies received by the parish and that payments, including those to and through the Diocese, are made as required.

16. Powers of the Vestry

- (1) To fulfil its purpose the Vestry will have all the powers of a natural person.
- (2) The parish may only enter into legal obligations (through contracts or deeds) on the resolution of the Vestry and with the Churchwardens being the signatories on behalf of the parish.

17. Churchwarden Personal Liability

- (1) Where a Churchwarden enters into legal obligations on behalf of the parish in accordance with clause 16(2) then they will be indemnified by the parish for any

personal liability arising as a result except where the liability is attributable to any wilful misconduct or dishonesty on the part of the Churchwarden.

18. Membership of Vestry

(1) The Vestry will consist of:

- a. the Vicar
- b. any other clergy licensed to the parish;
- c. a Vicar's Warden, appointed by the Vicar or, where there is no Vicar holding office, a Bishop's Warden appointed by the Bishop;
- d. a People's Warden elected annually by the members of the parish at the annual meeting;
- e. a Treasurer when elected annually by the members of the parish at the annual meeting; there is no requirement to elect a treasurer to the Vestry
- f. between two and seven ordinary Vestry members elected annually by the members of the parish at the annual meeting.
- g. The Lay Synod Members of the parish as provided for in the Diocesan Synod Statute 2021

(2) No one may be elected as, or remain, a member of Vestry who:

- a. is not a member of the parish except as approved by Standing Committee in accordance with clause 19(2)(a);
- b. is under the age of sixteen (16) or, in the case of the Churchwardens and Treasurer, under the age of twenty (20);
- c. is an employee of the parish;
- d. is a close relative of the Vicar, any other clergy licensed to the parish; or
- e. fails to meet the requirements of section 16 of the Charities Act 2005.

(3) For the purposes of section 18(1)(f), prior to the election of ordinary Vestry members, the annual meeting of the parish may reduce the maximum number of ordinary Vestry members that would otherwise be able to be elected under that section, to a number not less than two.

(4) Upon taking office as a member of vestry, all lay members shall take the declaration that is required of such office bearers as prescribed from time to time by the Constitution of this Church

19. Term of office of members of Vestry

(1) The term of office for:

- a. elected members of Vestry is one year;
- b. the Vicar's Warden is at the pleasure of the Vicar;

(2) No elected nor un-elected member of a Vestry (except for the Vicar and other clergy licensed to the parish) may serve more than six consecutive terms.

(3) The term of office of elected members will commence at the close of the annual meeting at which they were elected and the term of office for unelected members will commence on appointment and end:

- a. on the commencement of the term of any duly elected successor for elected members;
 - b. for the Vicar's Warden when the Vicar provides notice, in writing, of removal from office;
 - c. on the date nominated in any notice of resignation addressed to and received by the Vicar;
 - d. on their death;
 - e. on their no longer meeting the requirements in section 16 of the Charities Act 2005; or
 - f. on their no longer being a member of the parish.
- (4) When the office of any elected member becomes vacant pursuant to clauses 16(3)(c) to (f) then the Vestry may co-opt any person eligible for election to the vacant position to serve for the remainder of the vacant position's term.

20. Election of members

- (1) There will be an annual election for the elected members of Vestry which shall take place at the annual meeting of the parish.
- (2) Elections will take place as follows:
 - a. nominations must be provided to the Vicar in writing by or on the day the elections are scheduled to be held;
 - b. those nominated must be members of the parish
 - c. nominations must be in writing, proposed and seconded by two members of the parish, and must be accepted by the candidate in writing;
 - d. the election will occur by secret ballot in writing with each person nominated required to poll over 50% in order to be eligible to be declared elected;
 - e. where there are more eligible candidates than the number of members to be elected then the highest polling eligible candidate(s) will be declared elected
- (3) In respect of a candidate nominated for election to office at a meeting of parishioners, unless the person nominated for election, or the nominator of the candidate, or the seconder supporting the candidate's nomination, are present at that meeting of parishioners, the nomination will be treated as withdrawn. The candidate should also either be present at the meeting or have personally offered an apology to the meeting.

21. Meetings and decisions of Vestry

- (1) A parish Vestry must meet:
 - a. at least every three months with at least ten (10) working days' notice of any meeting date that is set by either the Vicar or both Churchwardens; and
 - b. within ten (10) working days of any written request received from one-third of Vestry members for a meeting.

- (2) The quorum for a meeting of Vestry is one-third of its members provided that at least one Churchwarden and one member of vestry who is not a Church Warden is present.
- (3) Meetings of Vestry may take place physically or virtually through any appropriate virtual meeting facility.
- (4) The Vicar will chair Vestry unless they decline to do so in which case the Vestry will elect its own chairperson.
- (5) Each decision of the Vestry must be assented to by a majority of those present at the meeting.
- (6) A Vestry may make decisions by circular resolution by e-mail and may make its own policy if a simple or special majority is required.
- (7) Minutes of Vestry meetings and records of circular resolutions must be kept.

22. Standing Committee appointments

- (1) Where a parish does not have a People's Warden, either through resignation or due to a failure to elect one at a duly convened annual meeting, the Standing Committee may appoint any Member of the Church aged 20 or over who is living within the Diocese as the People's Warden to serve until the next annual meeting.
- (2) Where a parish does not have the minimum number of Vestry members required by clause 18(1) either through resignation or due to a failure to elect sufficient Vestry members at a duly convened annual meeting then the Standing Committee may either:
 - a. appoint the number required to meet the minimum number of Vestry members required by clause 18(2) from Members of the Church aged 16 or over who are living within the Diocese and whom will serve until the next annual meeting; or
 - b. resolve that the parish concerned need not meet the minimum number of Vestry members required by clause 18(2) at which point the remaining members of the Vestry will be deemed to be a validly constituted Vestry and all decisions of that Vestry will be deemed to be valid.
- (3) When a parish is unable to duly convene an annual meeting, the Bishop, with the concurrence of the Chancellor, may either appoint a Bishop's Commissioner in accordance with clause 23 to lead the parish or request that the Standing Committee appoint a People's Warden who is a Member of the Church aged 20 or over and a Vestry from Members of the Church aged 16 or over living within the Diocese who will serve until the next annual meeting.
- (4) The Standing Committee may only exercise the powers given under this clause 19 in two successive years in relation to a parish after which the Bishop must present a proposal for the future of Ministry within that parish to the next session of Synod.

23. Bishop's Commissioner

- (1) On receipt of a written request from either the Vicar or both Churchwardens, or on resolution of the Vestry, and after consultation with the Chancellor and the relevant Archdeacon, the Bishop may appoint a Bishop's Commissioner to lead a parish with the Commissioner assuming all duties and powers of the Vicar,

Churchwardens, and Vestry in respect of administration of the parish or a mix of duties in association with the Vicar, as determined by the Bishop.

(2) Any appointment under clause 23(1) is for a maximum of twelve months unless the Standing Committee agrees otherwise.

(3) Any appointment made under clause 23(1), including its proposed term, must be notified in writing to the parish concerned, the Archdeacon, and the Standing Committee.

(4) If, after two years, there is still a need for a Bishop's Commissioner then the Bishop must present a proposal for the future of the parish to the next session of Synod.

Sub-part 3 – parish meetings

24. Annual Meeting

(1) Each parish shall hold an annual meeting of parishioners by 30 April each year.

(2) The business of the annual meeting shall include:

- a. confirmation of the minutes of any prior meetings;
- b. receipt and adoption of the accounts of the parish for the previous financial year;
- c. presentation of a budget for the current financial year;
- d. receipt of a report on the life of the parish from the Vicar and Churchwardens;
- e. the election of the People's Warden, Treasurer, Vestry members and (where required) Lay Synod Representatives;
- f. appointment of an auditor or reviewer where appropriate; and
- g. consider any matter required to be put to the parish under any Diocesan Statute or such other matters as the Vestry decides to place before the annual meeting.

(3) The Vicar will chair the meeting unless they decline to do so in which case the meeting will elect its own chairperson. The chairperson may delegate the role for certain parts of the meeting.

(4) Only those aged sixteen (16) and over who are listed on the Parish Roll and are physically present at the meeting may speak and vote.

(5) At least ten (10) working days' notice of the time, place and business of the meeting must be provided.

(6) Notice of the meeting:

- a. may be provided to those on the Parish Roll by way of e-mail or social media messaging; and
- b. must be provided in the weekly parish bulletin at Sunday services.
- c. affixed on the door or an outside noticeboard of every church in regular use in the parish

(7) Within seven (7) days of the annual meeting being held the Chairperson will notify the Diocesan Manager, using the forms provided, of those persons elected or appointed to the various offices.

(8) Minutes of the annual meeting shall be kept.

(9) In exceptional circumstances and with the Bishops permission, a parish AGM may be held by electronic means.

25. Special meetings

- (1) A special meeting of the parish shall be convened by the Churchwardens when requested to do so by:
 - a. resolution of the Vestry; or
 - b. written request signed by not less than one-quarter of those on the Parish Roll.
- (2) The business of the meeting shall be any matter specified in the resolution or written request calling the meeting.
- (3) The requirements of clause 21 (3), (4), (5), (6) and (8) apply to any special meeting convened.
- (4) In exceptional circumstances and with the Bishops permission, a parish AGM may be held by electronic means.

Part 3 – Chaplaincies

26. Appointment of Chaplains

- (1) Chaplains may be appointed to seafarers, schools, colleges, universities, university halls of residence, hospitals, the Police, the Armed Forces, and any other organisation or institution that requests it.
- (2) Chaplains shall be appointed in consultation with the Bishop and licensed by the Bishop.
- (3) No clergy person may hold appointment as a Chaplain without having completed the declarations required under the Constitution/Te Pouhere and the Canons of this Church for the holding of office.

27. Responsibility of Chaplains

- (1) The responsibility of chaplains shall include:
 - a. active participation in the mission of this Church and the seeking of the coming of Christ's Kingdom;
 - b. maintenance of an active relationship with parishes and other ministry units where their chaplaincy is located; and
 - c. maintenance of an active relationship with the Diocese and Bishop.

Part 4 – Co-operating Ventures

28. Formation of Co-operating Ventures

- (1) Synod or the Standing Committee may enter into agreements to form Co-operating ventures with other Christian Churches.
- (2) Any agreement to form a Co-operating venture must be based on the guidelines approved by General Synod/Te Hinota Whānui from time to time.

29. Guidelines to be followed

- (1) Co-operating ventures are to follow either:
 - a. the "Guide to Procedures in Co-operative Ventures" as agreed from time to time by the Uniting Congregations of Aotearoa New Zealand or any body which may replace it; or

- b. guidelines within a local agreement entered into between another Christian denomination and either Synod or the Standing Committee.

30. Termination of Co-operating Ventures

- (1) A Co-operating venture may be terminated in accordance with the agreement that formed it.
- (2) The property of any Co-operating venture will, on termination, be dealt with in accordance with the agreement that formed it.

Part 5 - Mission Units

31. Establishment of Mission Units

- (1) The Standing Committee, at the request of the Bishop, may by resolution establish Mission Units where it is considered beneficial to the advancing of the mission of the Diocese.
- (2) A resolution establishing a Mission Unit must:
 - a. provide a date for the establishment of the Mission Unit;
 - b. name the Mission Unit;
 - c. identify the nature and form of the Mission Unit;
 - d. set out the governance structure of the Mission Unit;
 - e. identify who will be responsible for the spiritual welfare of the Mission Unit;
 - f. identify who any clergy licensed to the Mission Unit will be responsible to; and
 - g. provide a date no more than three years' from the date of the resolution for a review of the life and structure of the Mission Unit.

32. Form of Mission Units

Mission Units may take any form the Standing Committee resolves and need not cover mission that is tied to any particular geographic area.

33. Governance of Mission Units

Mission Units shall have governance structures appropriate to the ministry and size of the Mission Unit and that provide for accountability and transparency in the life of the Mission Unit. For avoidance of doubt, such governance structures are not required to follow those set out for parishes in Part 3 of this Statute.

34. Amendment of Mission Unit structures

The Standing Committee may by resolution amend the structure of any Mission Unit it has established.

35. Dissolution of Mission Units

- (1) The Standing Committee may by resolution dissolve any Mission Unit it has established.
- (2) On the dissolution of a Mission Unit all property of the Mission Unit passes to the Anglican Diocesan Ministry Support Centre to be available for the general purposes of the Diocese.

Part 6 – Transition and repeal

36. Repeal

The Diocesan Local Mission and Ministry Unit Statute 1994 is repealed.

37. Transition

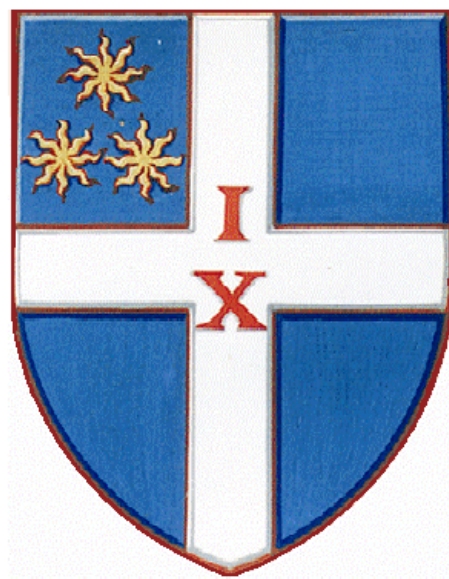
- (1) All persons holding office under the Diocesan Local Mission and Ministry Unit Statute 1994 will remain in office and serve out the remainder of their term as if they had been elected or appointed under this Statute.
- (2) Each ministry unit in existence at the date this Statute comes into effect continues in existence as a ministry unit and each parish continues in existence with its current boundaries.

Moved: Mr Byron Behm Seconded: Mrs Kirsty May

Motion of Thanks: Ven Mark Barlow

SUMMARY OF RETURNS FOR THE YEAR ENDED 31 DECEMBER 2020																								
Last updated: 14/09/2021 4:28 PM	NUMBER OF PEOPLE		NUMBER OF CLERGY																BAPTISMS					
	PARISH ROLL	ON PLANNED	STIPENDIARY				LANSOM -NON STIPENDIARY				LOCAL SHARED MINISTRY		OTHER		All Areas EXCEPT YOUTH - Paid		All Areas Except Youth - unpaid		YOUTH PAID UNPAID				BY AGE	
		GIVING	FULL TIME		PART TIME																		< 13	≥ 13
		SCHEMES	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F				
		1	2	3a		3b		3c		3d		3e		4a		4b		4c		4d		5a	5b	
Addington	60	13	0	0	0	1	0	0	0	0	1	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	1	0		
Akaroa-Banks Peninsula	116	18	1	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0		
Amberley	28	26	0	0	0	1	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0		
Amuri Co-operating—None Supplied	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0		
Ashburton	790	101	0	1	0	0	1	0	0	1	1	2	0	0	0	1	0	0	0	0	2	0		
Avonhead	425	151	1	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	3	1	0	1	0	0	1	0	0	0	4	7		
Avonside	117	360	0	1	0	0	0	0	0	0	1	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	4	2		
Bryndwr	121	50	0	1	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	1	1	1	2	0	0	1	0		
Burnside-Harewood	166	80	1	0	0	0	1	1	0	0	1	0	0	0	3	7	1	1	0	0	6	3		
Cashmere	130	59	0	1	1	1	0	0	0	0	1	0	0	0	0	0	0	1	0	0	0	1		
Cathedral	0	98	2	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	2	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	4	0		
Chatham Islands	37	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0		
Christchurch-St John's—None Supplied	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0		
Cheviot	38	15	0	0	1	0	0	0	0	0	0	1	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0		
Christchurch-St Luke's	42	26	0	0	1	0	0	0	0	0	0	1	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0		
Christchurch-St Michael	134	106	1	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	3	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	2	2		
East Christchurch	370	75	0	2	0	0	0	0	0	0	1	3	0	0	0	1	0	0	0	0	2	0		
Ellesmere	320	68	0	1	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	1	0	0	0	0	0	2	0		
Fendalton	1529	303	1	1	0	0	2	2	0	0	5	0	0	0	0	0	1	1	0	0	10	0		
Geraldine	335	52	1	0	0	0	1	1	0	0	0	0	0	0	2	2	0	0	0	0	3	1		
Glenmark-Waikari	59	20	0	0	0	1	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	2	2	0	0	0	0	3	0		
Halswell-Prebbleton	268	65	1	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0		
Hanmer Springs	28	14	0	0	0	1	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0		
Heathcote-Mt Pleasant	85	33	0	0	1	0	0	0	0	0	1	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	1	0		
Highfield, Kensington & Otupua	247	85	1	0	0	1	0	0	0	1	2	0	0	0	1	0	1	0	0	0	3	3		
Hinds Co-operating	30	10	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	2	0	0	0	0	0	2	0		
Hokitika	0	27	0	0	0	1	0	0	0	0	1	0	0	0	0	2	0	0	0	0	1	0		
Hornby, Templeton & West Melton	69	48	1	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	2	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0		
Hororata	90	0	0	0	0	1	0	0	0	0	0	1	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	2	1		
Kaipoi	305	45	0	1	0	0	0	0	0	0	1	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	3		
Lincoln—None Supplied	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0		
Linwood-Aranui	100	55	0	1	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	2	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	1	0		
Lyttelton—None Supplied	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0		
Mackenzie Co-operating	62	12	1	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	1	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0		
Malvern	359	75	0	1	0	0	0	0	0	0	3	1	0	0	3	2	0	0	0	1	5	0		
Marchwiell	58	25	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	4	0	0	0	0	1	2	0	0	0	0	0	0		
Mayfield-Mt Somers	58	13	0	0	0	1	0	0	1	0	0	0	0	0	1	1	0	0	0	0	0	0		
Merivale-St Albans	257	126	1	1	1	0	1	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	1	0		
Methven	124	20	1	1	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0		
Mt Herbert	183	0	0	1	0	0	0	0	2	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	2	0		
Northwest Christchurch	152	87	0	1	0	0	0	0	1	2	0	1	0	0	0	5	0	0	0	0	0	0		
Opawa-St Martins	151	65	1	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	1	0	0	2	3	0	0	0	0	0	0		
Oxford-Cust	84	32	0	0	0	1	0	0	0	0	0	1	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	2	0		
Papanui	83	36	1	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	2	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0		
Pukaki Co-operating—None Supplied	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0		
Rakaia—None Supplied	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0		
Rangiora	222	112	1	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	2	2	0	0	2	5	1	1	0	0	0	0		
Riccarton-Spreydon	141	52	1	0	0	1	1	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	1	0	0	0	1	2		
Ross & Sth Westland—None Supplied	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0		
Shirley Burwood Marshlands	235	61	0	2	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0		
South Christchurch	35	11	0	0	0	1	0	0	0	0	1	0	0	0	0	1	0	0	0	0	0	1		
Sumner-Redcliffs	212	110	2	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	1	0	0	0	0	0	1	0	0	0	1	4		
Te Ngawai	61	16	0	0	0	1	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	1	0		
Temuka	154	16	0	0	0	0	1	0	0	0	0	1	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	1	0		
Timaru	155	41	1	0	0	0	0	1	0	0	1	0	0	0	3	1	0	0	0	0	3	1		
Upper Riccarton-Yaldhurst	425	100	1	1	0	0	0	0	0	0	1	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	3	0		
Waimate District Cooperating Venture—None Supplied	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0		
Woodend-Pegasus	162	52	0	0	1	0	0	0	0	0	1	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	1	0		
Woolston	52	20	0	0	0	1	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	1	0	0	0	0	0	0	0		
TOTALS LAST YEAR'S TOTALS	9,464	3,085	22	18	6	14	8	5	4	8	37	20	0	1	25	36	8	6	0	1	75	31		
	9,940	2,																						

CONFIRMED	NUMBER OF PEOPLE		ATTENDANCES		COMMUNICANTS			WORSHIPPING	SUNDAY/WEEKDAY		NUMBERS AT		TYPICAL	TYPICAL	ADULT STUDY		24/7
	WEDDINGS	FUNERALS	AT WORSHIP					CONGREGATIONS	SCHOOLS		SCHOOL	ATTENDANCE	ATTENDANCE	GROUPS		YOUTH	
			SERVICES FOR		DURING	AT	AT		NUMBER	TYPICAL	HOLIDAY	IN YOUTH	YOUNG ADULT	NUMBER	TYPICAL	LEADERS	
			YEAR	JUNE	YEAR	CHRISTMAS	EASTER		MEETING AT CHURCH, RESTHOME, SCHOOL OR OTHER LOCATION	OF	NUMBER	PROGRAMMES	PROGRAMME	PROGRAMME	OF	NUMBERS	HOW
6	7	8	9a	9b	10a	10b	10c	11	12a	12b	12c	13	14	15a	15b	16	
0	0	2	2171	77	981	24	0	2	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	
0	2	7	1492	109	868	36	0	24	10	12	0	0	0	26	10	0	
0	2	6	2002	85	763	79	0	3	1	15	0	0	0	4	5	0	
0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	
0	1	15	4340	371	4001	106	0	9	1	25	0	0	0	5	40	0	
4	3	11	8532	852	7970	233	0	3	1	13	37	9	12	13	102	2	
1	0	4	2470	169	1841	38	55	4	1	25	0	0	0	2	10	1	
0	0	2	3199	301	2207	74	0	5	1	10	19	30	0	5	45	3	
0	3	1	6364	437	4250	90	0	4	4	17	0	15	0	8	88	1	
0	1	5	3106	279	1348	109	0	9	2	12	0	6	3	6	9	1	
0	2	7	22221	1375	7286	654	8	18	2	15	0	10	0	0	0	0	
0	0	1	204	8	73	0	0	0	1	2	0	0	0	0	0	0	
0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	
0	1	4	962	102	893	25	24	0	0	0	0	0	0	1	7	0	
0	0	1	1940	199	1680	29	0	5	0	0	0	0	0	3	12	0	
0	1	6	9913	863	6375	201	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	4	7	0	
0	4	15	8612	930	4144	59	131	13	5	1140	7	13	7	5	22	2	
0	1	0	2106	154	1540	61	0	5	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	
0	13	21	19351	1076	11036	640	590	17	5	110	175	22	10	12	125	1	
0	1	2	4168	311	2784	222	0	51	1	30	0	0	0	3	9	0	
0	0	2	622	36	591	105	40	4	0	0	0	0	0	2	6	0	
0	1	6	3423	276	3001	146	0	6	4	35	0	12	0	2	12	0	
0	2	0	1645	98	0	30	0	1	1	24	16	0	0	0	9	0	
0	3	11	1686	153	1620	59	0	1	1	5	0	0	0	1	9	0	
3	1	6	4798	469	4928	106	0	89	34	561	0	32	5	12	875	1	
0	0	0	500	35	400	20	15	1	0	0	30	0	0	0	0	0	
0	1	13	2575	235	1626	34	37	10	0	0	0	0	0	2	9	0	
0	0	10	3117	170	2173	86	0	6	1	4	0	0	0	3	17	0	
0	0	3	711	59	386	51	0	2	1	10	0	0	0	1	3	0	
0	4	8	2099	151	1732	86	0	6	2	287	0	4	10	2	6	0	
0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	
0	0	4	4402	292	2483	58	0	7	0	0	0	0	0	1	9	0	
0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	
0	13	2	2727	110	962	42	0	3	1	10	16	0	3	2	16	0	
0	1	9	2376	186	1894	155	0	1	1	10	0	16	0	3	27	0	
0	0	1	846	73	783	22	0	2	1	388	0	0	0	1	8	0	
0	0	1	431	35	284	35	0	1	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	
0	1	6	14175	539	4392	245	0	5	4	20	0	12	0	4	7	1	
3	0	2	1031	79	530	52	0	2	0	0	0	4	0	1	10	0	
0	3	2	1682	187	901	70	67	4	0	30	0	0	0	2	6	1	
0	1	4	3239	288	3161	132	0	7	2	22	0	12	0	6	82	0	
0	1	3	20601	1496	4374	101	3	8	1	16	0	0	0	4	26	0	
0	0	3	2368	158	1737	93	0	6	10	10	0	0	5	5	31	0	
0	0	3	2411	192	1815	87	7	7	1	10	0	0	0	3	21	0	
0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	
0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	
0	3	4	8790	605	6766	269	0	21	3	30	0	10	10	7	55	1	
0	1	1	5697	360	3700	182	122	9	5	940	0	1800	8	16	2119	0	
0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	
0	0	0	4596	467	1467	45	0	10	3	1430	15	4	40	5	5	1	
0	1	1	1605	98	1474	41	0	300	0	0	0	0	0	162	7	0	
5	0	7	6398	557	2634	170	0	6	5	28	0	40	7	8	68	0	
0	0	5	876	36	808	183	0	62	3	0	0	0	0	2	6	0	
0	1	3	1403	113	785	29	0	1	1	44	0	0	0	1	6	0	
0	1	8	4173	360	2327	113	0	20	0	0	0	0	0	280	24	0	
0	1	8	8143	496	6867	164	0	11	1	14	0	0	0	3	22	0	
0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	
0	0	1	3231	333	3079	91	0	3	4	32	0	36	0	3	16	0	
0	0	1	1669	62	752	26	0	3	1	23	0	0	0	1	8	0	
16	75	248	227,199	16,502	130,472	5,808	1,099	797	126	5,409	315	2,087	120	642	4,016	16	
32	82	304	258,623	21,611	173,016	6,617	5,018	657	77	4,530	317	417	30	663	1,080	17	



SYNOD 2021

REPORTS

Table of Contents

Reports

Anglican Care Canterbury/Westland	4
Anglican Diocesan Ministry Support Centre	8
Anglican Missions Board	9
Childrens Ministry	11
Christ Church Cathedral Chapter	12
Christ's College	17
Church Army NZ	18
CPT Annual Report for 2020	20
Craighead Diocesan School	21
Cursillo	24
Diocesan Council For World Mission	26
Diocesan Ministry Educator	27
Operations Management Board Report	29
Proposed 2021-2030 Mission Action Plan for the Diocese of Christchurch	30
Raincliff Youth Camp Report	45
St Margaret's College	46
St Mark's School	48
Sister Eveleen Retreat House	50
Standing Committee	52
Study Leave Committee	53
The Archives	54
The Association of Anglican Women	55
The Cathedral Grammar School	56
Theology House	57
Youth/Young Adult Ministries	59

Finances

Anglican Diocesan Ministry Support Centre— Annual Performance Report	60
Anglican Diocesan Ministry Support Centre— Budget 2022	85
Anglican Diocese of Christchurch—Special Purpose Financial Statements	88
Anglican Diocese of Christchurch—Budget 2022	99
Church Property Trustees—2020 Signed Stamped Audited Financial Statements	100
Church Property Trustees, Estates and Trusts— 2020 Signed Stamped Audited Financial Statements	112
Church Property Trustees, Funds—2020 Signed Stamped Audited Financial Statements	139

Anglican Care Canterbury/Westland

Report to Synod 2021

The Board has continued to develop and refine the priorities that were identified in 2019/20 through a filter lens that includes serving the **vulnerable**, using **best practice**, that is **complementary** (i.e. does not duplicate other work being done) and is faithful to its **Anglican and Christian theological base** and **develops relationships that align with values including the Treaty of Waitangi principles and our three Tikanga relationships**. At the Trust Board planning day held in August 2020 we considered internal and external drivers and what an impactful Anglican Care would look like in 2025. We then further distilled our priorities for Anglican Care under 5 main pillars:

1. The City Mission
2. Advocacy and Social Justice
3. Building relationships with significant partners and collaborators where we don't do the doing.
4. Partnering with Parishes
5. Building up the work in South and Mid-Canterbury and potentially the West Coast and rural areas

Particular themes in these areas that the Board is focused on are rising inequality in incomes and housing, mental well-being including youth mental health and social isolation particularly amongst the elderly and understanding rural needs.

Progress in each of these five pillars including the above themes is reviewed below.

1. City Mission

Every day within the life of the City Mission is as unique as every individual that walks through one of our many and varied doors. However, no matter what it is that provides this connection, our resolve is always to honour and serve with excellence in all we do, to hold hope for those who simply cannot see a way through and to provide a better future. We are determined that we are going to facilitate change in the lives of those we serve.

We know that we cannot simply just meet the need, or needs, that our whanau require at any given time. Every bit as important is that we provide a pathway forward for each person, one that is paved with a fresh hope for a better future.

And as we enter a new year, exciting plans are afoot with a new development of facilities on our Hereford St campus, and it is in the walls, and halls of these buildings that our mana-enhancing mahi will practically enable the opportunity for creating meaningful societal change.

We know that none of our work happens by chance. We know that we are on a mission and that we could never journey that mission serving our whanau community without the substantial partnership from our wider community, and for that we are truly grateful.

It is always pleasing to share that we continue to be well supported by our passionate partners, however with these increases we are experiencing every day, the need to encourage additional and ongoing support remains stronger than ever before.

Our Christchurch City Mission team continue to undertake an incredible work and remain passionate and focused on making a meaningful difference within our community. We count it a privilege to serve and to be known as enabling positive change within our community.

2. Advocacy and Social Justice

Anglican Advocacy is back. Jolyon White has returned to a role heading up Anglican Advocacy. The goal is to focus on structural change on social issues affecting the most marginalised and vulnerable. There are several projects already underway. A pay ratios report in association with Otago University is looking to spark a conversation on inequity, dignity, and in-work poverty. And we are engaging with electricity companies and the Electricity Authority on electricity retailer pricing and billing-practices.

As always there are an endless array of issues that we could be involved with. And although Anglican Advocacy is endeavouring to stay focused on a few issues, we are always interested in discussing projects or problems that parishes are facing in their local communities.

Anglican Advocacy is also active in Ashburton and Timaru with one-on-one advocacy through a volunteer database. Warren James in Ashburton, and Ruth Swale in Timaru are both effective and passionate trainers and advocates. The work is filling a vital need in the community as people struggle with a wide range of issues from tenancy to employment. In cases where someone requires support navigating government agencies such as WINZ, our support is valued not just by our clients, but by the front-line staff at the service we are interacting with. We are always looking to expand the volunteer base.

3. Partnerships with other Providers.

The causes of poverty are complex and inter-related and beyond the means of any one organisation to address and we recognise we do not do this work alone. We work in partnership with the vulnerable and with other organisations, with the Diocese and with local Churches and with donors and we recognise and celebrate the nation's special partnership with Maori as tangata whenua – the founding people of the land.

Partnering makes good missional sense but it also makes good business sense as it means we can scale up our impact, share costs, reduce duplication and afford to specialise knowing that there are other organisations that have skills that we do not have. Two great examples of Anglican Care working in partnership with other organisations are:

The Youth Hub Te hurihanga o Rangatahi Trust

The need for the Youth Hub is clearly illustrated by the rates of mental ill-health of young people in Christchurch and it is estimated that there is a lack of housing and opportunities for access to support for up to 20% of young people.

In collaboration with the Youth Hub Trust and Dr Sue Bagshaw, Anglican Care has provided a block of land for lease to the Trust at 109 Salisbury St. The Youth hub will have accommodation and wrap-around social services, and the Board is working with the Trust in support of the project.

The project has been granted Resource Consent and awarded \$10m of funding under the government's 'Shovel Ready' scheme and it is hoped that the building work can get underway very soon.

Christchurch Methodist Mission (CMM) Housing Development at Guild St

The project to provide social housing on the old Churchill Anglican Aged Care site has now been completed in collaboration with the Christchurch Methodist Mission (CMM) and with the support of Kainga Ora and the Otautahi Housing Trust.

The site has been leased by Anglican Care to the CMM and now provides 15 homes and a community house for families who desperately need the long-term security of safe, warm and secure housing. The complex was opened by Associate Minister of Housing Poto Williams in December 2020 and the families moved in just before Christmas 2020.

4. Partnering with Parishes

The Board wishes to connect with Parishes in a meaningful way that delivers to the needs of their communities but also allows parishioners to become engaged as well.

Two programmes run by Anglican Care that are gaining considerable traction in providing these connections with parishes (and other agencies) are the **Community Projects Programme** run by Jeanette Sprott and the **Elder Care Programme** run by the Rev'd Anne Russell-Brighty which has recently been transferred from the Diocese to Anglican Care.

The **Community Projects** team runs community visiting programmes in partnership with Parishes who provide additional volunteers and local knowledge. The initial focus of the programme is addressing energy poverty in low decile neighbourhoods by providing LED lightbulbs, energy assessments and advice. This also gives the opportunity to assist the vulnerable and socially isolated link with support services and local activities (such as the City Mission and the Elder Care programme – see below) and for the parish to build connections in the Community.

Janet's teams have now partnered with nine parishes, visited 6200 homes in Canterbury and distributed 7300 lightbulbs and are making a real difference to energy poverty in Christchurch. At the same time programmes are assisting the building up of relationships and social connections between Anglican Care and the parishes and between the parishes and their communities.

The **Elder Care** programme is currently offered by eight Elder Care Centres each hosted by an Anglican Parish and run by a part-time paid co-ordinator with Avonside Parish recently added to the list. The programme is designed to support the elderly and combat social isolation with a strong emphasis on health and well-being. The physical meetings were disrupted by the COVID lock-downs but the co-ordinators continued to keep in telephone contact with the guests and provided valuable support and social contact to the vulnerable and isolated during the pandemic.

The hoped for synergies with other Anglican Care programmes are now starting to be realised and there is considerable further potential for development in the future.

5. Anglican Care, South Canterbury and Mid-Canterbury

The services offered in South Canterbury and Mid Canterbury are the small but growing Anglican Advocacy Service (described under Advocacy above) and the valued Oceans Grief and Loss peer support programme run by Matt Cameron. The advocacy service is starting to widen its range to cover the smaller towns and rural areas of South and Mid Canterbury and the Oceans programme is now being offered in Ashburton in partnership with the Safer Ashburton Trust.

The South Canterbury Committee is reviewing its structure and resources in conjunction with the Board and local parishes to determine how it can best function to meet the needs of its communities in the future.

The Board is keen to further expand the scope of services offered in these areas as well as the West Coast and other rural areas of Canterbury and is considering how it can best use its limited resources to achieve this goal.

Anglican Care (Canterbury Westland) Trust Board 2020-21

Our grateful thanks to the following Board members who have served faithfully during the year.

Bishop Peter Carrell (Warden), Ms Moka Ritchie (Chair), Miss Jane Evans (Deputy-Chair), Mrs Nalini Meyer (Chair, Christchurch City Mission), Rev'd Peter Beck, Mr Chas Muir, Rev'd Ben Randall and Mr Neil Shewan and our minute secretary Ms Lynne Havenaar.

Finally, we would like to thank our Divisional and Trust Board committee members, dedicated staff, teams of volunteers and our generous donors for their contributions and support for Anglican Care during the year.

Mr Patrick Murray (Executive Officer)

Ms Moka Ritchie (Chair)

Anglican Diocesan Ministry Support Centre

The Anglican Diocesan Ministry Support Centre (ADMSC) manages the finances of the Diocese and has a Governance Board (ADMSCGB) that provides strategic direction on the management of the Anglican Diocesan Ministry Support Centre and fulfil the statutory reporting obligations.

The ADMSCGB meets no fewer than six times a year. It consists of three members of Standing Committee; the Very Rev'd Lawrence Kimberley, who is the Chair, the Rev'd Tony Kippax, and Mr Byron Behm who replaced the Rev'd Dr Thomas Brauer when he resigned from the Board in the latter part of the year. There are two co-opted members: Mrs Lynn Shearing, and Mr Tim Stevenson. Bishop Peter attends in his capacity as Bishop and Mr Edwin Boyce, the Diocesan Manager, is an ex officio member. The Diocesan Finance Manager, Mrs Lynda Alexander, also attends all meetings and Mr Scott Walter records the minutes.

I give thanks to all the members of the Board for the time, wise counsel and governance that they give freely of the work of ADMSC.

There are two meetings a year with CPTs Committee of Audit, Risk and Finance (CARF) to discuss shared matters of significance. These meetings ensure that there is clear communication between the two entities.

A lot of the work of the ADMSCGB is routine, such as preparing and monitoring budgets and preparing reports to Standing Committee regarding the financial decisions, but the year 2020 brought with it new challenges, not only for the ADMSCGB but for all of us.

COVID lock downs put parishes under financial stress, and it was decided to monitor parish finances on a weekly basis. I am thankful to all those parish treasurers and administrators who provided the data to the Diocesan Manager from which weekly reports were prepared for Bishop Peter and myself. Monitoring and reporting of some parish finances is continuing.

Parishes were helped by the COVID wage subsidy. Again, I give thanks for the work of those in the parishes that made those applications and for the Anglican Centre staff who administered the payments. Parishes were also helped by parishioners making their donations by on-line payments. From what we can see these payments have continued.

However, parishes continue to face financial stress and the ADMSCGB continues to receive requests from parishes for financial support in one form or another. A Pandemic Fund was set up and parishes and individuals generously gave to it. This Fund has been used to support parishes that were hardest hit by the effects of COVID lockdowns.

Whilst COVID presented us with problems it did bring about positive changes as well. The ADMSCGB has learned to meet by Zoom thus, when used, saving travel time for members, and benefiting the environment in a small way.

Beyond COVID problems and parish finances the ADMSCGB also must deal with the ever-increasing need to meet compliance requirements. The church does not operate in a vacuum and must comply with several standards and regulations. I am thankful to our Anglican Centre staff who are in the front line when it comes to dealing with such compliance matters. The same staff manage our Parish Accounting Scheme (PAS), providing accounting support to 27 of our parishes and dealing with the auditors, all of which takes a considerable load of the parishes. Whilst it would be beneficial to have all our parishes on the PAS, the staff are now working at full capacity.

Health and safety is just one the many areas where compliance is necessary. The ADMSCGB also has reasonability, as the employment body of the Diocesan Ministry Team (DMT), for their health and safety and as such this is a regular item on the meeting agendas.

The Very Rev'd Lawrence Kimberley
ADMSCGB Chair

SHORT ANNUAL REPORT 2020

Anglican Missions Board of the Church in Aotearoa, New Zealand and Polynesia



Our 2020 year began following an operational restructure and the development of our new Strategic Plan, Te Ara Hou, or “a fresh wind, a new breath” which provides a framework for understanding what we do, where we do it, who we do it with and why. Te Ara Hou takes the following three-fold approach to mission:



Early in the year, we were able to send out the popular Partners in Prayer diary and wall planners before going into lockdown and working from home. When we returned we moved into the Boardroom while our offices were earthquake strengthened. A refresh was well-overdue and it is a delight to be back again in our Office - please come and visit if you're ever in the Capital!

The **2020 Lenten Appeal** raised about \$43k which helped fund the Penman Medical Centre and the Princess Basma Centre (Diocese of Jerusalem). A third project helped to fund new roofs for churches in the Diocese of Mara, Tanzania. The Board approved a number of **projects** including evangelism and outreach support in Polynesia; supporting vulnerable women and children in Fiji (House of Sarah); providing clean water (Water for All); and projects managed through the Tikanga Maori Mission Council. Around half of our general funding goes to our key partner NZCMS and the mission partners it supports. The Overseas Mission Tikanga Pakeha Council approved grant was not required because no short-term mission trips were undertaken due to Covid-19. Funds have been carried over to 2021 and used as the Council decides.

Every year brings at least one emergency appeal, but 2020 was particularly busy with **Tropical Cyclone Harold** hitting Vanuatu in April. We launched an appeal in conjunction with our Australian partner, Anglican Overseas Aid, which provided psychosocial and trauma support as well as helping to rebuild livelihoods of affected communities. We supported the **Diocese of Polynesia** in an innovative response to Covid-19 which included providing food assistance as well as garden tools and seedlings to help communities recover. We partnered with the Wellington Diocese on a broad **Covid-19 appeal** across four countries that raised more than \$100k.

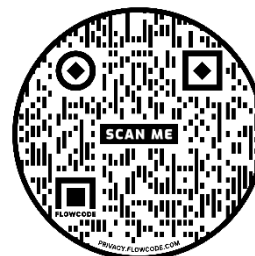
A new partnership with the Diocese of Christchurch and NZCMS to support the **Mirpurkhas Boys Hostel** in Pakistan which was facing closure raised about \$28k which was enough to keep the Hostel open for six months. Then five days before Christmas, **Tropical Cyclone Yasa** lashed Fiji causing destroying houses, infrastructure and crops and leading to significant flooding and loss of livelihoods. Once again, churches and church halls were pressed into use as evacuation centres. We teamed up with Tearfund and several other agencies and in the end over \$135k has been raised.

A consistent theme with these appeals has been our growing emphasis on working in **partnership** - whether Diocesan or other like-minded faith-based agencies. This makes so much sense as we can pool resources and expertise and ensure there is no duplication of effort. Other highlights in 2020 were: we joined the Council for International Development, the umbrella agency representing New Zealand-based NGOs involved in international humanitarian and development work; drafted new policies to guide our overseas work; refreshed our social media presence (FB, Instagram and LinkedIn) and started a new internship programme which is paying significant dividends already.

Given Covid-19 and the straitened circumstances facing many parishes, **tikanga giving** for 2020 held up reasonably well and while the end of year total was better than forecasted, overall giving in 2020 was down -5.7% on the previous year. Even with reduced operational expenditure, sustaining our project funding commitments continues to be a challenge.

Looking Forward

We are in an exciting phase, implementing our key themes of being the CATALYST for mission where we raise and allocate funding according to the 5 Marks of Mission; of being the COORDINATOR for mission through brokering and facilitating collaborative and joined-up approaches to mission; and being a CHAMPION for mission through telling good stories. Information on all our projects can be found by scanning the QR code shown here ⇒ or going to our website www.angmissions.org.nz



To receive our E-news which is sent out twice a month and includes regular updates on all the projects we support, please contact Linda at info@angmissions.org.nz or sign up via our website.

Thank you to all our fabulous supporters from parishes, rohe, other organisations and many individuals. Our 2020 Annual Report which will include our audited accounts will be available mid-year and through our website.



ANGLICAN MISSIONS
Together we improve lives

Children's Ministry Synod Report

VIP Magazine

The purpose of the VIP magazine is to connect children with each other, the wider Diocese and God. It is also to give parishes a resource that can be given out in the wider community. Since mid-2020 there have been 4 issues printed. 900 copies were printed for the Easter 2021 edition and were distributed among 35 different ministry units.

Leader's Guild

2020 was a difficult year to run events, but 4 Guild's will be run during 2021. The Leader's Guild is networking and training for any children's ministries leaders.

Big Day Out

In January 2021 we ran our first Family Big Day Out with over 150 people. This event was to provide Diocese and Parish families a fun and relaxed way to connect with each other and build relationships. The day included abseiling, water slide, flying fox, water hole, kayaking and many other activities. We are looking forward to running again in 2022.

Connections and support

It has been a pleasure to visit a number of Archdeaconries, and to meet with many Vicars and children's workers to offer support and advice.

Church work

I have been able to be involved in 'on the ground' children's ministry for a number of months. In this time I recommended and supported the employment of a new children's worker and will continue to mentor her long term as well as setting up a small team and incorporating some teenage leaders. I will be moving on to another parish to support them for a time in any way that I can.

I have also been able to begin to support the setup of a small afterschool programme with a team of leaders, this is still very new, but encouraging.

Theology House Course

This year I have worked alongside Theology house to create a certificate level practical Children's ministry course. We have had one student this year, and are looking forward to developing the programme further next year.

Resourcing

I have continued to resource children's workers through the facebook group, our website and emails.

THE CATHEDRAL CHAPTER

The 2020/21 year has certainly been an unusual one for the Cathedral, seeing the closure of the building for the first time since the centennial restoration in the late 1970s and the relocation of worship to online forms only for the first time ever!

CHRIST-CENTRED MISSION

The Transitional Cathedral of Christchurch and its community is seeking to make Christ known to the many who come through the doors of the Transitional Cathedral every day, and also to those who are regularly watching the services streamed to the world. Our prayer is that all who come, whether they be pilgrims or visitors, virtual or real, will encounter the love of God. Chapter has continued to work with Cathedral staff and community to provide a welcoming, open door and prayerful place to ensure we are a living witness to the Good News of God in Christ in the life of the wider diocesan and city communities. The Dean refers to the Cathedral as *“the tent with the wide open door”*, not only literally describing the large doorway but the fact that the Cathedral welcomes everyone, people of all faiths, or none. This has been more relevant since March 2019. Even when that physical door was closed due to Covid-19, we were still welcoming everyone. It is interesting to note that, for example, the Christmas Service of Nine Lessons and Carols attracted about 400 people in the building, and an additional 6,000 on line in the weeks following! Those 6,000 may not have been physically in the Cathedral, but were still witnessing the Good News and Christmas story with us.

The Transitional Cathedral is an icon in its own right and normally welcomes visitors in large numbers. 2020 started well with a busy first few months, but the national lockdown and subsequent travel restrictions has seen a huge decline in visitor numbers. As at May 2021, numbers are still nowhere near what they were prior to Covid, even taking into account the recently-opened Australian bubble. As you will see below, this has had a significant impact on Cathedral finances. The programme of charging for guided tours has not been re-started, although these are still offered on a donation basis.

For the calendar year 2020, we welcomed 23,569 people to worship services. This was down from 30,618 the previous year due to the impacts of Covid. 795 worship services were held during the year with average attendances of 195 on Sundays (8:00am and 10:00am Eucharists and 5:00pm Evensong) and 21 at the 16 services held during each week (Morning Prayer, Eucharist and Choral Evensong). 7,286 people received Holy Communion during the year.

During the year, we baptised four people of a variety of ages, held seven funerals and conducted two weddings. These numbers are not huge, but it needs to be remembered that the Cathedral is not a parish and accordingly does not seek to take these pastoral offices away from local parishes. The Cathedral does receive many people, however, who are genuine inquirers about the Christian faith and they are supported on their faith journey.

Services during last year’s Covid-19 closure took on a different flavour. Although the Cathedral was open for visitors from the start of Level 2, it wasn’t until Pentecost that we held the first service back in the Cathedral – over two months since the previous one. However, the routine of services continued with Sunday and Wednesday services being live-streamed. Services have continued to be streamed since our return to the Cathedral, and are being viewed by large numbers around the world. We are grateful to a donor who has paid for the camera and computer gear required.

Chapter appreciates the tremendous contribution all Cathedral Regulars make assist in maintaining the Christ-centred mission of the Cathedral. The resilience and support our Regulars show, added to their willingness to do what is asked of them, continues to humble us and remind us what an extraordinary community of which we are part.

Cathedral Regulars are active not only within our own community, offering service in a number of ways. Many demonstrate mission to the wider community – such as collegially supporting local parishes, and catering on occasions the evening meal at Ronald McDonald House. The Cathedral also supports the weekly community lunch held in Latimer Square by providing a wet weather venue. The Cathedral supports the Church Missionary Society project run by Miriam Tillman in Togo, West Africa and also Hamlin Fistula Hospital in Ethiopia. We have also provided the Cathedral as a venue free of charge for

events for Ronald MacDonald House, Hamlin Fistula, earthquake insurance claimants, workplace bullying seminar, climate change seminar, and as a place for debate in the lead up to the general election.

The Cathedral continues to be a place for community and public events, as well as for private functions. The number of corporate functions has declined significantly in the wake of covid, as conferences etc were cancelled and people reluctant to hold large public gatherings. Community and public events have continued, although there has been a noticeable reduction in those too.

Whatever the nature of the event, a much wider variety of people experience the Cathedral than would through just worship services alone. Part of the Dean's welcome to these events invites people to think about their faith or a challenge to consider important issues facing our world.

After the 2020 Lenten and Easter programme was curtailed and reduced to an online presence only, it was a delight to be fully open for all of Lent and Easter this year. A series of well-attended study groups met weekly at the Deanery looking at the theme of "Christians, Muslims, and the Common Good", a series of seminars were held after Sunday Evening Evensongs on "Scripture in the Anglican Tradition". A seminar was also held on Palm Sunday was led by Professor David Tombs, The Howard Paterson Chair of Theology and Public Issues at the University of Otago on the topic of 'Confronting the Stigma of Naming Jesus as a Victim of Sexual Violence'.

The Theologians in the Cathedral preaching series was held again. A guest would preach at the Sunday service of Choral Evensong and lead a seminar after the service. Guests this year were the Revd Dr Christopher Holmes, Associate Professor in Systematic Theology at Otago University, the Revd Dr Sarah Harris from Carey Baptist College and the Very Revd Tony Curtis, Dean of Dunedin. This series was supported by Theology House.

The Cathedral has been an avenue for discussion on current issues of public concern, including the End of Life and Cannabis Law Reform referenda. These were also held in partnership with Theology House and we are grateful for their support. Public Meetings were held on a variety of issues including for EQC insurance claimants. The Dean had a significant role in the Memorial Service held two years after the Mosque shootings, as well as commemorations for Hiroshima Day.

The Cathedral Choir has helped take the Cathedral's mission out of the building and into the wider community. The Choir have sung at a number of events at other venues. In the period leading up to Christmas, they took carols to both Burwood and Public Hospitals singing for patients and staff alike. There were recitals at Christchurch Airport, the Riverside Market, The Piano and at Ballantynes department store. These were opportunities to take the real Christmas story out into the community.

The Cathedral Singers also gave a very well-attended Christmas Recital in the Cathedral, and has sung at choral services when the Cathedral Choir were on holiday or unavailable.

RAISING UP YOUNG LEADERS

The Cathedral has distinct groups to nurture into young leaders.

There is a devoted, Children's Church, *Kia Kaha' friends* that operates each Sunday morning during school terms. This group continues to grow, with an average attendance of a dozen or so. The Cathedral also ensures there is at least one service per school term that is offered with children in mind. These welcome children from all around the city and include: a *KidsFest* Service in July, a pet service in spring, and the Christmas Nativity service with animals in December. These services are well attended. During the school holidays, there is a children's 'make station' to offer a visitor experience for children. The 'make station' has crafts and activities on Christian themes for children to engage in. It was good to welcome back the children's "Stations of the Cross" service this Easter, having had to cancel it in 2019.

The Cathedral has celebrated the baptisms of a number of young adults over the year and continues to offer flexible pathways for people who wish to become disciples of Christ. There were no confirmations in 2020, but the Dean is running a programme in 2021. The Cathedral is committed to supporting Anglican Schools and the faith journeys of their students.

Our young servers continue to offer willing service and welcome new members to their ranks. This group of almost 20 young people juggle Cathedral commitments with their many educational and sporting ones, so it is a delight to see them learn to do so with commitment and understanding of the important role they play as young leaders in our community. Chapter has been grateful to the Rev'd Ben Randall and, in 2021, the Rev'd Cameron Pickering for leading this group.

The Cathedral Choristers have a unique role in the Diocese, singing at five choral services and several rehearsals each week during term times. Each year we welcome new younger members and farewell those in Year 8 heading to secondary school. It is heartening to see a number of the leavers return to sing with the adults in the back row. Being a chorister has a significant commitment and Chapter is grateful not only to the choristers themselves, but also their families for the support they give.

2020 was a highly significant year for the Choir. The Cathedral has had boy choristers since before the Consecration in 1881. This year Chapter announced the introduction of a separate group of girl choristers. As with the boys, this follows the tradition of the great English Cathedrals upon which our Choir is modelled and which have had girl choristers in some cases for over twenty years. The girls started towards the end of the year, their launch being delayed by Covid. At this stage they will not receive scholarships as do the boys, but will be awarded cash honoraria in recognition of their services. Chapter is particularly grateful to Dame Adrienne Stewart and Jenny May ONZM for their generosity and support as inaugural donors.

The girls currently sing every second Thursday with the Lay Clerks and Choral Scholars and sing the Sunday services once a term. This schedule will slowly expand with their experience. The girls will remain independent from the boys and will continue to sing services on their own and with the men of the Choir. Chapter is delighted with this new development in Cathedral music and we have the full support of the Board of The Cathedral Grammar School, which the girls attend.

The Cathedral was delighted that the girls were asked to sing at the ANZAC Day Dawn Service in front of a very large crowd.

Chapter continues to have a strong relationship with the Cathedral Grammar School which, of course, was founded in 1881 to educate the Cathedral choristers. The School continues to do well. There is a very positive atmosphere around the School and it is pleasing to note steady roll growth. Chapter is continuing to build a close relationship with the School Board, and the Dean meets regularly with Board Chair, Dr Simon Wynn-Thomas. Chapter and the School Board are currently working together on revising the School's Trust Deed.

Chapter is delighted to welcome Cathedral Grammar to at least four annual services at the Cathedral. Cathedral staff and clergy often attend events at the School, and Chapter members are often invited to these as well.

We have maintained our links with our two Anglican secondary schools, Christ's College and St Margaret's College. The confirmation programme, *Dialogue 2020*, run by the Dean for pupils from both schools, was unable to be completed last year due to Covid.

We have also welcomed St Mark's School, St Michael's School, Selwyn House, and Medbury School to the Cathedral, in addition to the many school groups who visit at Christmas time to leave presents under the tree and hear the Christmas story.

Throughout the year we hosted concerts for the Christchurch Youth Choir, Cathedral Grammar School & Watoto Ugandan Children's Choir, and Burnside High.

FAITHFUL STEWARDSHIP

The Cathedral's finances continue to challenge us and to occupy a considerable amount of Chapter's time and energy. The first draft of the 2020 accounts shows a small operating surplus. However this is due to the Chapter receiving the Ministry of Social Development Covid Wage subsidy of \$126,200, receiving a grant of \$50,000 from the Diocese and a bequest of \$24,000. In addition to this, expenses have been kept as low as possible. Chapter is grateful to the Dean and lay staff for each taking a 20% cut in wages for half

of the year to assist with the Cathedral's finances. Without these measures, the year-end result would have been far more dire.

The result for the year 2021 is expected to be poor also and the Dean and Chapter are working on methods to increase income and further reduce expenditure.

The Cathedral Works & Finance Committee continues to oversee stewardship of the building and finances. This arrangement is working well. The Terry Stringer statue of The Risen Christ has been installed outside the Cathedral. This statue was located outside the main doors of the Cathedral and was a Diocesan gift to the City at the time of the Millennium. Chapter is immensely grateful to former Canon Jenny May for spearheading this project and getting the work done pro bono. Our thanks too go to SCAPE Public Art and Naylor Love for their generous support of this project.

The concept of a Transitional Belltower at the Cathedral is on-going and has reached the stage of having finished plans ready for consent. Expected funding from the Australian and New Zealand Association of Bellringers has disappointingly, and surprisingly, been declined. Alternatives are being investigated. This project will allow bells to be rung at the Cathedral and, equally important, it will allow for the training of new bellringers to start so that when we eventually get back into Cathedral Square a full team of experienced ringers will be able to ring for the opening services. In the meantime, the Cathedral bellringers are grateful to St Paul's, Papanui, for continuing to allow them join their ringers.

In 2019 Chapter approved the location of some "Cube Cabins" adjacent to the Portacom. These will vastly improve clergy office space and give a good room for meetings and for the Sunday children's church, study groups etc. These are relocatable so will be moved off site again when Cathedral ministry returns to Cathedral Square. The Parish of Ross South Westland is funding of this project out of insurance proceeds and Chapter is very grateful for their support. These are expected to be in place in the middle of 2021.

Cathedral staff: We were delighted that the Rev'd Ben Randall, our former Assistant Priest, was appointed as Vicar of St Mary's Parish, Timaru. The Rev'd Cameron Pickering was appointed as Assistant Priest from December 2020. We are delighted to have Cameron as part of the team.

In 2020 Lay Canon Rosemary Allison retired as a Cathedral Regulars' representative on Chapter. She was replaced by Canon Susan Rendall. We thank Rosemary for her service and support and welcome Canon Rendall to Chapter and look forward to working with her. At the end of April 2021, the Ven Canon Helen Roud announced her retirement from Chapter. The process is underway to find a new clerical canon.

In 2016, Chapter was the first ministry unit in the Diocese of Christchurch to be officially certified as a Living Wage Employer. We have continued this into 2021 and all staff and long-term contractors are paid the living wage. We encourage other ministry units and the Anglican Centre to join us.

The Cathedral volunteers continue to do a fantastic job. During the week these tireless people are the first face of the Cathedral and provide the warm welcome we expect all visitors to receive. From a financial perspective, it is a proven fact that a visitor who receives a warm welcome is more likely to make a donation, so the volunteers are essential for our financial viability. Without the volunteers, the Cathedral would not be able to function as the 7 day a week operation it is. Chapter is hugely grateful for the number of hours donated to the Cathedral.

There have been a wide variety of events held in the Cathedral. These have ranged from community meetings to concerts and recitals to the big catered corporate functions, albeit not as many as occurred before Covid. We are grateful to Moveable Feasts for their ongoing co-operation and support. Wherever possible, we try to schedule events to impact as little as possible on the regular Cathedral routine of services, but there are times when this is not possible. Opening the Cathedral to community events has been part of the Cathedral's pastoral response to the City. It is also helping to keep the doors open for worship, welcoming all visitors every day of the year, and being a thriving symbol of hope in our recovering city.

Although many of these events do provide important income for the Cathedral, we do host community and not-for-profit groups for little or no charge. We aim to welcome as wider part of the community as

possible to the Cathedral. Six corporate events were held in the 2020 calendar year and 22 community events, down significantly from the previous year.

Chapter remains aware of the many challenges facing the Cathedral in the Square. The body leading the representation of the Church in the project is the Church Property Trustees. One issue recently has been the relocation of the Citizens' War Memorial. The Dean and Chapter were the integral body when the memorial was located on the site. It has been heartening to see the various stakeholders uniting together to come up with a plan to strengthen and relocate the Citizens War Memorial on to land owned by the Christchurch City Council, and for the Memorial to be formally gifted to the Christchurch City Council.

At the time of writing is great to see work progressing very well on site. Chapter is the body that will eventually take over governance of the re-instated Cathedral and the staff have the institutional knowledge of what happened there before the Quakes. It is appreciated that the Dean and, sometimes, Cathedral Administrator are on design committees and that Chapter is being consulted.

Chapter and Cathedral staff work closely with the Bishop, Diocesan and CPT staff in the areas that concern both the Transitional Cathedral and its predecessor in the Square. Chapter is grateful to Bishop Peter for his warm support and advice.

As we come to the end of our eighth full year in the Transitional Cathedral we are aware that we may only be half way through our residency of this building. We look forward to the next year, with all the challenges and rewards, highs and lows, delights and disappointments that will come with it. It would be nice, however, if the next 12 months were uneventful!

*Chris Oldham, Chapter Secretary
May 2021*

Diocesan Synod Report 2021 – Christ’s College

Many significant events have marked our year. Bishop Richard Wallace, Māori Bishop of the Anglican Māori Diocese of Waipounamu, lead the Mihi Whakatau for new staff and students. On Ash Wednesday, the most senior member of the Church of England to have been part of a Christ’s College service in our 170 years was here: His Grace The Most Reverend and Right Honourable Dr John Sentamu, Archbishop of York, and his wife, The Reverend Margaret Sentamu. In 2020 we held the inaugural Year 13 joint Chapel service with St Margaret’s College in our Chapel. Also, Bishop Peter Carrell dedicated a new window in memory of Old Boy, Jock Hobbs.

Obviously, the year was dominated by Covid-19. In lockdown, I posted online videos of short services. Kiwis had to adapt their faith practices: during lockdown: Christians celebrated Holy Week and Easter Day; Jews celebrated Passover; Muslims were in the holy month of Ramadan.

We continue to develop our bicultural commitment. I was privileged to join Bishop Richard Wallace in blessing two new korowai. One is for the Executive Principal, the other for the Head Prefect.

Everywhere, there is an increasing emphasis on mental health, on wellbeing. Our school has expanded our counselling and clinical psychologists staffing in our Centre for Wellbeing and Positive Education. All this builds well on our Christian foundations.

We are delighted that Old Boy Eddie Bijl (2004-08) is at St John’s College, Auckland, as part of his training and formation for the priesthood.

The school is in the process of creating a Christ’s College Diploma (CCD) which will begin next year. This development will alter the way we provide and assess education and formation in the school. It will replace Level 1 NCEA assessment, and will better present a student’s learning and growth in the wider dimensions beyond the classroom as well as his academic achievements. It will also more explicitly build year upon year in all areas.

The school is in excellent heart, with the largest number of students in our history. We continue to worship together as a whole school in Chapel on weekdays by some creative addition of chairs in our Chancel area.

Christ, whose name our school bears, is constantly presented as our model. The Royal Commission of Inquiry into Abuse in Care has highlighted some abject failures in our past and challenged us to respond to appalling events in our history in a Christlike way. Our treatment of others, both within and beyond the Christ’s College whānau, measures the reality of the virtues and values that we profess.

Rev. Bosco Peters (Chaplain)
Mr Hugh Lindo (Chair of the Board)

Church Army NZ report to Christchurch Synod 2021

I do not need to mention Covid19 and its incredible impact on the world, our country, our communities and us individually!

We live in a time and culture that wrestles with change at an ever-increasing pace. For some change is unsettling, for others it can even be threatening, while others relish the excitement of new things and ask for more! It can be difficult to remain focussed and faithful as ministers of the gospel but with challenges also come opportunities. We all know that the only constant in life is change, as Heraclitus so wisely pointed out. It's a good thing!

For Church Army NZ (CANZ), the cloud of Covid19 had a big silver lining: Everyone got used to working online, which increased our training capacity exponentially, especially seeing that we were able to employ a new central staff member, our new training officer Rev Brian Bullen!

Through online training and mentoring/coaching he is reaching individuals, groups and churches from all over NZ, and places as far away as Quebec, and far more time efficiently. The zoom groups (believers and non believers) are based on various commonalities. We also managed to do some face to face training events, as the pandemic restrictions allowed.

Ongoing training and leadership coaching/mentoring/peer learning is the key here to paradigm shift and application. Multiplication, training trainers, is the aim.

Brian and Stephanie have recently moved from Kerikeri to Katikati, to be better positioned for touring the North Island, such is their commitment to equipping the Church to fulfill the Great Commission!

Our ministries up and down the country experienced similar changes: a lot of the work was forced into cyberspace, and they are now continuing with that work, as it is effective!

Canterbury Kids Coach (CKC) is doing online training with families as far away as China!

The National Director had the privilege of being one of the online speakers at the Auckland Prayer Breakfast.

If it is women leadership development, Children's ministry, working with the broken and neglected or developing catalysts and movement leaders, it's all about equipping and empowering the next generation and expanding capacity to be obedient to God in growing His Kingdom. 2020 as any other year. It's just the format that changed. If anything, we were busier than ever, as people realised their need for hope and power from outside their own abilities. There was a surge of interest in faith related conversations. We need to be equipped and ready to engage!

For that purpose CANZ is more and more working with other evangelistic organisations, like OAC, NZCMS, Hope Project, etc to work more efficiently and effectively... Church with a capital 'C'!

As we now have Rev Brian covering the North Island, National Director Capt Monika Clark has moved home and CANZ HQ to Christchurch, for greater impact on the South Island! Changes are all around, as CKC as well as our Seedstone Ministry are 'under new management', while our prison ministry in Akl is expanding fast into post prison community reintegration and wider whanau care, our involvement in Tikanga Maori Church Planting work saw geographical moves, as the circumstances demanded.... to mention but a few.

Our hope for the future is that CANZ will become even more effective as a catalyst for the whole Church in NZ to work together more closely and more effectively in reaching the laden and lost, to be the christlike beacon for God's hope and love we are meant to be.

Capt Monika Clark
Nat Director of Church Army NZ
20 Rosella Street, Broomfield, Christchurch 8042
M: 02747 00279 E: moni@canz.kiwi

Church Property Trustees

Annual Report 2020

Introduction:

The function of Church Property Trustees is to hold and administer trust property and investments in accordance with the Anglican (Diocese of Christchurch) Church Property Act 2003 [CPT Act]. In undertaking its work, Church Property Trustees is mindful of the three Diocesan priorities – Making Disciples, Supporting Families, Strengthening Communities.

Activities – 2020:

Earthquake Recovery Programme:

At the time of making this report, with only 15 [of 236] recovery projects remaining to be completed Trustees are expecting that the programme will be complete by 30th September 2021.

The Board extends its gratitude to the Recovery staff team for their hard work and professionalism during challenging times, and for the conclusion of a highly successful earthquake repair/reinstatement programme.

Christ Church Cathedral:

Work has begun on the Cathedral reinstatement. The first phase of work will see the building strengthened to 33% of the New Build Standard [NBS] in order to allow a safe working environment for the reinstatement proper. The three Joint Venture partners, Church Property Trustees plus Christ Church Cathedral Reinstatement Limited and Christ Church Cathedral Reinstatement Trust have agreed the concept design for the Cathedral precinct. The Visitor Centre and annexes have been demolished with replacements designed as part of the concept design for the Cathedral site. Church Property Trustees, as owner, has reached agreement for the gifting to Christchurch City Council of the Citizens' War Memorial and its relocation to a new site, where the Police kiosk once stood, in Cathedral Square.

Finance & Property:

The Finance Team, which administers funds held on behalf of parishes and the Estates, has had an exceptional year dealing with market fluctuations during the COVID-19 lockdown period and a low interest rate environment. Whilst needing to lower interest rates paid to Fixed Income Fund investors the fund distribution rates remain well above bank Term Deposit rates.

The Property Team continues to deal with a number of complex property issues and to monitor government compliance requirements, particularly around residential properties. CPT continues to be mindful of the cost to parishes of government compliance issues and is appreciative of the time and resources put in by parishioners towards property matters.

Trustees:

- Thanks go to Ms Lisa-Marie Richan – appointed during the year but not seeking election, and Dr Bruce Deam who was first elected at the September 2012 Synod. Dr Deam brought valuable earthquake engineering experience to the Recovery Team and assisted in dealing with post-quake Earthquake-Prone Buildings regulatory changes.
- At the 2020 Synod Mr Chris Wilson and Mr Simon Courtney were elected to the Board and Mr Corin Murfitt was reappointed.

Staff:

- The Board wishes to thank all staff for the work they undertake on behalf of the Diocese.



CRAIGHEAD

DIOCESAN SCHOOL

General Synod Report 2021

Craighead Diocesan School continues to see ongoing regeneration. With a roll of 268 day girls and 110 boarders we continue to have a Chapel Committee of over 100 students and a strong association with St John's Highfield, Kensington and Otupua.

In our last report we had three main goals that would guide us toward regeneration. The first; to connect students with the South Canterbury Youth Enabler. The second; to set up technology in the Chapel toward reducing our paper and printing use. And thirdly to promote the Special Character of the school explicitly using the Anglican Communion's Five Marks of Mission. It is a delight to say that we have achieved both goals one, and two.

In the past year we have built relationship with Edmund Hilder (South Canterbury Youth Enabler), inviting him on site to lead Chapels, gathering the boarders into the Youth Group, attending Easter Camp and seeing students baptised and confirmed. Our Chapel now houses the technology necessary to reduce our printing outlet, allowing for a seamless transition of services from Whānau groups hosted in the Chapel to whole school services hosted in the auditorium.

As we look ahead we have sharpened our third focus. Having achieved our goal of explicitly linking the Special Character of the school through the five marks of mission (see image below), we will now seek to reform the language and outworking of our Special Character to Anglican Character. This comes out of a shifting understanding of what Special Character means. When asked 'who brought down the walls of Jericho?' - very few people will know, likewise when asked 'what is Special Character?'. In line with this we are extending our knowledge of what Anglicanism is through staff Professional Development, the Christian Education Curriculum, Chapel Services and our ongoing relationship with St John's Church.

The emerging issues for our group in terms of Education focuses around the changing curriculum. The alterations and changes to NCEA, and the method of assessment. In terms of our facilities building upgrades to house our growing roll remains a challenge alongside staff retention as a provincial school

Rev Lucy Flatt
Chaplain and
Teacher in Charge of Christian Education

Nicky Hyslop
Board of Proprietors Chairperson

Craighead Values



For any values to be actively present there needs to be a common terminology, members of the community can use to unpack, stimulate and inspire. Craighead currently has the following phrases and words that exist in its definition of culture, and marketing. They can be linked as follows:

"We are Craighead / Ko Craighead ki a mātou"

This catch phrase is perfect for the use of the inclusive pronoun and summarises a belonging to the school community. 'We' can be students, parents, Old Girls, Staff past and present, coaches and managers. The 'we' brings us all together in a common bond and it is through this bond and sense of community that we achieve our mission: **To support and Inspire the Pursuit of Personal Excellence**

Coeli Gratia Superabo - By the Grace of Heaven We Shall Overcome / Na Te Aroha o te Rangi Ka Taea E Tatou

The School motto links us to our past and purpose. It represents our place as a special character school and one that resonates in terms of strength and resilience through community.

The School has four established values: **R.I.S.E.**

Respect/ Whakaute : for diversity, for others, for self and for the environment	Integrity/ Ngākau pono: being honest in voice and action, holding yourself accountable	Service / Whakarato : understanding our place and responsibility in society	Personal Excellence/ Kairangatira: being the best person you can be
---	--	---	---

These values can be demonstrated through the actions of the **5 Marks of Mission:**

Tell/ Korero Rongopai Let others know what it means to be a "good person" and help them to remain true to these ideals. Tell/ - model love for God, love for self and love for others	Teach/ Whakaako Have a role model, be a role model. Be a role model to show others how we can work together to create positive communities. Learning together.	Tend/ Pena Look after those around us, mindful of the privileges we have and what we can do to serve others (servant leadership).	Transform/ Whakaumu Look to address injustices wherever they are encountered.	Treasure / Tautiaki To preserve and look after what we have been given, mindful of the responsibility we have to preserve it for those that come after us.
---	--	---	--	---

The Spanish word *Cursillo* translates as “a short course”. In the case of the Christchurch Diocese Anglican *Cursillo* it means a short course in Christian living **AND** much more. There is a story about the genesis of *Cursillo* links to the movement founders who wanted to walk the Camino de Santiago. That is why people on the short course weekend are called pilgrims.

When pilgrims leave their weekend *Cursillo*, they are invited to seek their path leading to living a life of faith. *Cursillistas* (people who have been on a *Cursillo*) are encouraged to keep alive the inspiration and the transformation that they find on their *Cursillo*. They can do this by attending what are termed 4th day groups – small groups of committed believers who meet regularly. Fourth day groups pray together, sing together, and talk to each other. They share their lives in Christ. They encourage each other in a continuing journey of faith.

In addition to 4th day groups there are larger meetings of *Cursillistas*. In our Diocese there are typically four of these meeting in a year. These meetings are called *Ultreyas*. Although Spanish this word has its roots in Latin. *Ultreya* could be roughly translated as “Onwards and upwards”. An *Ultreya* meeting allows *Cursillistas* to reconnect with friends from *Cursillo*, to worship together, sing together and to inspire each other.

Our Christchurch Diocese *Cursillo* movement has many partners. *Cursillo* is active in 5 Dioceses in New Zealand. The *Cursillo* movement, which began in the Roman Catholic church in Spain, has spread throughout the world and also between Christian denominations. In other church denominations it may have a different title. As a sign of how developed the *Cursillo* movement is you can find a Wikipedia page that explains and describes the *Cursillo* movement – including all the derivatives found around the world. <https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Cursillo>

The above was written so that those people reading this report to Synod will gain some understanding about the movement. However I think it probable that a great many reading this report will already know about *Cursillo* and may have been on *Cursillo*. What remains is for me to report what has taken place over the last 12 months.

There is a previous report, written for the 2013 Synod, that says that there had been no *Cursillo* weekend for the period under report. That was because of the Christchurch earthquakes. Covid-19 has led to the same outcome. There has not been a *Cursillo* weekend in the last 12 months. Not that some planning and training did not take place. *Cursillo* 23 tried very hard to get up and going. However, lockdowns, social distancing and alert level changes meant that holding a *Cursillo* weekend was neither practical or feasible. The plan is now to target a weekend in March next year (March 17 – March 20, 2022).

Some *Ultreya* meetings have taken place. The *Ultreya* in Rangiora in September took place while the alert level was set at 2. Social distancing for this *Ultreya* was challenging. We still managed to pass on a special thank you to Glenda and David Prosser. They have served both in the Christchurch *Cursillo* and were also joint National Lay directors until recently. Stephanie Johnston was thanked for her term as Christchurch Lay director. I (Mike Morley-Bunker) was inducted to follow in her footsteps. Jan Brodie gave a witness talk drawing on her experiences as a chaplain. The Advent *Ultreya* was held while the Alert level was set at level 1. A much easier situation. The Secretariat put together a rather different programme from normal. It went well, was festive, and the singing was vigorous. Then the *Ultreya* set for March 2021 ran into a Alert level changes so it was postponed until the Covid-19 levels changed down again. More *Ultreyas* are planned for August (Mid Canterbury) October and December (Christchurch)

The Secretariat has met regularly – sometimes by zoom during Covid restrictions. This year they have worked on developing a Cursillo service to take to different parishes – so that congregations can get a better understanding of what Cursillo is and what it promotes – commitment to the journey with Christ day by day. The first was held at Methven in April and was well received. We intend holding more. The next is scheduled for Kaiapoi in July and later in the year at Lincoln.

To conclude the report thanks need to be offered for Rev Don Pilgrim and Rev Lynette Lightfoot. Lynette was a wonderful Spiritual Director and I am sure Rev Don Pilgrim will be too. Thanks also go to the members of the Secretariat who have worked, at times under difficult circumstances, at promoting Cursillo so that there may be more pilgrims in the years to come.



DIOCESAN COUNCIL FOR WORLD MISSION REPORT TO SYNOD 2021

To promote the overseas mission of our Church and encourage our parishes and ministry units to participate in this mission through prayer, giving and personal involvement

Introduction: The Anglican church in New Zealand was founded by mission agencies from England and our first Archbishop, George Selwyn, was a missionary bishop. Even while our church was barely established it sent out missionaries to the Pacific region. We have an amazing legacy on which to build. Becoming involved with the task of spreading the Good News is not an option for any follower of Christ. Jesus died to free people from the dominion of darkness and to give them a future and a hope for the present and all eternity. The task in New Zealand is great but the size of the challenge around the world is far greater.

Communication and Involvement: Communication is the key function of the DCWM. The Council acts as a communication clearing house between parishes, NZCMS and their mission partners and the AM (Anglican Missions) and the projects they promote.

Both NZCMS and the AM have new directors, Revd Rosie Fyfe and Revd. Michael Hartfield and both are now working closely together. There is still much confusion among parishioners about the roles, relationships and functions of these two key organizations which both Rosie and Michael are working jointly to address. They have established a close working relationship with each other and their organizations which is so good see. The other great challenge is to present the Anglican church's overseas mission work in ways that make the most of electronic and social media and move away from printed media on which we have relied on in the past. The experiences of 2020 have shown how important this is. DCWM is fully supportive of this move into multimedia and is seeking to make more of this material available to parishes and mission units.

The highlight of 2020 was the appeal launched for the Mirpukhas Boy's Hostel in Pakistan which raised \$27,000 enabling the hostel to remain open and continue its vital role in supporting the education of young men from one of the poorest regions in Pakistan. This appeal was warmly supported by Bp. Peter and was a ground breaking example of how NZCMS and Anglican Mission can work together.

Mission Motivators: The DCWM was able to hold a parish Mission Motivators meeting in October 2020 which was well attended by around 38 people mostly from Christchurch parishes. This was a valuable opportunity to learn first hand about mission partners and projects as well as mutual sharing of ideas which was much appreciated especially by those who were new to the role of Mission Motivator. The DCWM has put in considerable effort to update the contact details of Mission motivators and now has an accurate data base. We have made the transition from contacting motivators by mail to more regular updates and information by email.

In 2021 the DCWM will be running two motivator meetings one in Christchurch and one in Timaru. The goal of mission motivators is to connect the people in their ministry unit with the people who are sharing the Gospel cross culturally both within NZ and in different parts of the world. The DCWM's task is to equip them for this.

Diocesan Target Mission Giving Target: In 2020 the total given by the Diocesan parishes and ministry units to the AM through the Diocese was \$165,107. This represents a decrease of \$3,586 compared to 2019. Considering what a difficult year 2020 has been, this is a reasonable result. The giving to Anglican Mission in 2020 was down in all Dioceses with the exception of the Waikato and Taranaki Diocese which managed to increase its giving. Our 2020 Synod approved a target of \$200,000 for 2021.

Current members of the DCWM are: Peter Hurricks (Chair), May Carrell (Secretary), Lee Biddington, Mark Aitchison, Jean Hollis and Fay Deam. We welcome new members Leslie Allen, Chris Poniah, and Judy Palmer (AAW overseas and outreach Representative). Our thanks to Bishop Peter for his support and encouragement of our Diocese' overseas mission involvement.

Peter Hurricks
Chair

Ministry Educator for the Diocese (DME) 2020

The position of Ministry Educator is funded through the St John's College Trust. A wide range of educational projects and responsibilities are within the Ministry Educator's domain, both locally and nationally. Despite significant disruption due to the Covid-19 pandemic, many scheduled events morphed into a new form or were able to be rescheduled.

Clergy Conference was one event that we did differently in 2020. Instead of the usual residential setting, clergy enjoyed a shorter ZOOM conference. A highlight of this format was that the newly appointed Archbishop of York and Primate of England, Stephen Cottrell, was able to record an inspiring talk for us.

ZOOM proved its worth by providing a context for preaching workshops, and a 1 week course exploring the book "Five Practices of Fruitful Congregations," with a group of church leaders. I have continued to work in collaboration with my Methodist and Presbyterian colleagues to develop and present seminars to help church leaders grow fruitful congregations. We have been able to work together with five groups of church leaders (3 Anglican, 2 Methodist-Presbyterian co-operating ventures).

Together with my Ministry Educator colleagues from Nelson and Dunedin dioceses we launched the inaugural "Clergy Bootcamp" – a three day residential intensive focusing on ministry skills for the newly ordained. I hosted the event here in Christchurch at the Community of the Sacred Name and we had 10 participants from Christchurch, Hokitika, Kaikoura, and Nelson. We intend to refine and repeat this worthwhile collaborative training.

Eight Healthy Boundaries Training days took place in five different archdeaconries. There are many opportunities to undertake boundaries training through the year. All those with a Bishop's license are required to complete the Boundaries course every three years.

The annual BACO (Bishop's Advisory Committee for Ordination) weekend, which is part of the diocese's current discernment process for those who have been invited to explore a call to ordination, took place a little later than usual. Subsequently two families relocated to Auckland. We now have three students studying at St John's College in Auckland. Cassie Lee, Eddie Bijl, and Robert Jamieson.

Study Leave Committee members have met regularly and continue to offer thoughtful engagement with those planning study leave.

Post-Ordination Training, also known as Professional Development Fridays, continued in various forms throughout the year. This group meets for a day each month and is comprised of those who are in their first three years of ordained ministry in an Anglican context. Regular ZOOM check-in meetings were particularly valuable during the lockdown period, until we were able to resume face-to-face gatherings. The Venerable Susan Baldwin ably led this group for many years, bringing depth of wisdom and experience. She concluded this role at the end of 2020. Rev'd Lynnette Lightfoot had also regularly contributed to this group. She also concluded this aspect

of her ministry at the end of 2020. At the final POT/PDF meeting in December there was an expression of deep appreciation for the contribution these women have made to many individuals during their tenure.

Out and about in the Diocese I have helped lead vestry quiet days and been a guest preacher and presider. I am a member of the Senior leadership Team (SLT) and the Theology House Board. I continue to work with Jenny Wilkens, our Diocesan Director for Ordination, as we meet with those who are exploring a sense of call to ordination. Those who apply to St Johns College Trust for scholarships to fund their studies are required to meet with me, and I am able to help them navigate their way through the application process. Many people in our Diocese currently benefit from St Johns Scholarships. There is also funding available at a diocesan level to help meet the costs of occasional learning opportunities. Once again in 2020, the Lay Training Fund and the Clergy Professional Development Fund were completely spent - which is great! It is hoped that those who have benefited from these grants will apply and share their learning in ways that bless others.

AMEN (Anglican Ministry Educators Network) met together formally twice; once in Dunedin and then in Auckland later in the year. This group of colleagues also participated in TPMC (Tikanga Pakeha Ministry Council) progressing national educational aims. I was appointed to the TPMC executive for 2021.

The diocese receives significant funds from St John's College Trust which pays for the Diocesan Ministry Team members, the Diocesan Director for Ordination, the Diocesan Rural Ministry Facilitator, Deacon's Formation Fund, Lay Training Fund, Clergy Professional Development Fund, a portion of the costs of Director of Theology House, the library, librarian, and administrator, and also contributes generously to the educational aspects of the bishops role. Due to Covid-19 and the upheaval associated with ongoing need to flex and adapt, the 2020 budget was rolled over for 2021. A new application for funding beyond 2021 will take place September 2021.

Stephanie Robson - May 2021

Operations Management Board

The Operations Management Board (OMB) generally meets on alternate months throughout the year and governs the central administrative hub of the Diocese, The Anglican Centre (TAC). TAC is an unincorporated partnership of the Diocese, Anglican Care, and Church Property Trustees.

OMB has seven members consisting of the Bishop and two members appointed by each of the three partner entities. The Diocesan Manager, the Executive Officer of Anglican Care, and the General Manager of CPT are ex officio members of OMB with speaking rights only, but no voting rights.

TAC is located at 10 Logistics Drive, Harewood. It is there that the staff provide administrative, financial, and property support for the parishes in the Diocese. The Anglican Care staff are located on Fitzgerald Avenue, in the city, but share IT facilities with the staff at Logistics Drive. However, during COVID Level 4 lockdown all staff worked successfully from their homes and I thank them for the work that they did to keep the economic and administrative engine of the Diocese turning during that difficult time. Wages and stipends were paid, COVID wage subsidies were administered, investments were managed, property matters were dealt with, the accounts of 27 of our 58 parishes were managed, bills were paid, and invoices were issued. Thank goodness for the technology that allow all of this to happen.

During the year it was decided that the TAC would relocate to Cardale House, on Tuam St in the CBD. Cardale House is owned by the parish of St Michaels and All Angels. The build is to be strengthened and fitted out as a modern office block. It will accommodate the Diocesan Archives, which have been in temporary accommodation since the earthquake, and Theology House. It is planned that the move will take place in the latter part of 2021.

OMB gives thanks God for all of the staff who work so provide administrative support to the Dioceses parishes and ensure that compliance is maintained with both our Diocesan statutes and the Anglican Church's regulations and national regulations.

Mr Neil Shewan
OMB Chair

Proposed 2021-2030 Mission Action Plan for the Diocese of Christchurch

Our Motivation:

The missio Dei (the mission of God)

While churches often have some form of mission statement, this is not the main way we should understand mission. We talk about mission because the God of mission calls us to bear witness to who God is, to tell what God has done in Jesus Christ, and to partner in God's work in the world by going out to be salt and light. We call this the *missio Dei*.

In Scripture, we read of the *mission Dei* when God sent the Hebrew people on a mission to be 'a light to all nations' (Is. 49:6) and when he calls the Church—and us personally—to be witnesses to the 'ends of the earth' (Acts 1:8). Similarly, the Great Commission of Matthew 28 tells us how we are invited to join God's mission and guides us in what we should do. Jesus declares that we are sent in the same way he was sent in John 20:21.

The *mission Dei* is the starting point for all forms of mission planning in the church.

The Diocesan Mission Action Plan helps shape our ongoing journey together in the *missio Dei*, exploring what it means for a regenerating Diocesan community to actively participate in God's work by turning toward the world with love and proclaiming the Good News.¹

Our Goal:

Regenerating our Diocese by growing in strength, depth and breadth

Focusing our mission thinking in the *missio Dei* helps us understand that churches who accept God's missionary call to proclaim our faith afresh in each generation will grow organically and easily (Mark 4:26-29). Faithful participation in God's mission allows missional churches to:

1. **grow in strength**, as they trust the God who calls them (Ephesians 1:13-23),
2. **grow in depth**, bearing fruit as part of the true vine (John 15:1-11), and
3. **grow in breadth**, to reflect the community they live within (Acts 10).

There are many ways to measure growth, but the ultimate impact of growing in strength, depth, and breadth will be to grow *into* our local communities (measured by an increase in mission-focused expressions of outreach, worship, and evangelism)² and to grow *with* our local communities (seeing membership profiles better reflect our communities; seeing an increase in baptisms and affirmations of faith for both children and adults; seeing an increase in Sunday attendance).

¹ Our motivation, goal, focus, and principles are each expanded in an appendix.

² For some simple, practical examples of what this could look like with reference to the mission priorities below, see chart in Appendix E.

Bishop Peter's strategic goal for the Diocese reflects this:

"Regeneration of the Diocese from 2019-2030, measured by attendance numbers and by age profile of the Diocese, with reference to specific age surveys for the years, 2021/2, 2025 and 2030."

Our Focus:

Priorities to achieve our goal

The vision Bishop Peter has for our Diocese is one of regeneration through Christ with a particular focus on:

- Making **disciples**,
- Supporting **families** and,
- Strengthening **communities**.

Keeping with the *missio Dei*, ministry with disciples, families, and the community all encompass aspects of calling people to faith and sending people of faith. These priorities build a church that nurtures, serves, and transforms the world Christ sends us into.

These three priorities summarise what our Anglican Communion has expressed since 1984 as the Five Marks of Mission:

1. To proclaim the Good News of the Kingdom;
2. To teach, baptise, and nurture new believers;
3. To respond to human need by loving service;
4. To transform unjust structures of society, to challenge violence of every kind and pursue peace and reconciliation;
5. To strive to safeguard the integrity of creation, and sustain and renew the life of the earth.

Our Principles:

To guide new growth

The principles that will guide our regeneration as we make Disciples, support Families, and strengthen Communities, are inspired by the analogy of a self-sustaining native forest. This forest is abundant with life and a rich variety of plants growing together with continuous regeneration. This marks a significant culture change for our Diocese.

1. God's intention is for the church to grow (Mark 4:26-29).
2. God's work in history often disrupts what has gone before (Matthew 5-7; Acts 15:1-30).
3. God gives the Holy Spirit to breathe new dreams and visions onto his people (Acts 2:17).
4. The church needs to adapt its structures and approaches appropriately to the social climate surrounding it while staying true to the Gospel (Acts 15:1-30).
5. Like the Easter story, death can be a precursor to new life (John 19, 20; etc.).
6. God calls his people to ongoing regeneration (John 3:3-8; 12:24; Ephesians 2:4-7).

Our Diocesan Mission Action Plan: Walking the talk

Embracing a model of mission rooted in the *mission Dei* and organic, God-driven growth (Mark 4:26-29) will allow the existing model of ministry units in this Diocese to expand to foster more diverse expressions of mission and ministry. Like a native forest, the best adapted forms and models of mission and ministry can flourish. This will nurture and strengthen both new initiatives — such as missional communities, new ways of worship and discipleship, retreat spaces, pilgrimage, etc.—and the existing ministry units that develop and support them. This is a message of hope and life!

Supporting new initiatives and renewing our focus on regeneration within our diverse range of mission and ministry units means redirecting some of our time and energy toward our collective renewal. We introduce renewal by recognising the gifts and talents of those already dedicated to making disciples, supporting families, and strengthening communities. We provide an environment that recognises their gifts, builds their talents into strengths, and encourages others to discover how their gifts and talents can serve the wider community they have been called to serve.

We need to disciple, support families, and strengthen communities throughout our Diocese, recognising the unique circumstances in each community. This action plan sets out the practical first steps for those who collectively serve the mission and ministry units. It provides one side of a contract that seeks to improve support for the growth of ministry units. That contract relies on each ministry unit then planning how it will work to disciple, support, and strengthen its own community.³ This plan includes a commitment to investigating how we can improve how ministry units interact with the diocese, with neighbouring ministry units, and with pan-Diocesan ministry units. It concludes with expectations for how we can make best use of our collective resources.

People

1. The Bishop will appoint a new staff member, a Diocesan Missional Leader (ML), whose job will be to ensure ministry units are resourced and empowered to engage with new ways of being church in the world that result in the church growing in strength, depth, and breadth.
2. The Diocesan ML will offer resources, training and support to clergy, wardens, vestry, key leaders, staff, and lay people to engage with new ways of being the church in the world e.g., Mission Shaped Ministry (MSM) course.
3. The Diocesan ML will ensure there are opportunities for training, such as post ordination training, clergy conference, archdeaconry meetings etc., that will help engage church leaders in new ways of being church in the world, and develop a change management process needed for this.
4. The Bishop will license other lay and ordained missional leaders with proven ability to engage in new and effective ways of doing mission and ministry to be missional coaches who provide part time coaching and support for ministry units wanting to engage in those new ways.

³ Appendix F suggests some practical steps for ministry units to discern where God is calling them now and preparing Mission Action Plans.

5. The Diocesan ML will train Archdeacons and other Diocesan leaders to identify growth inhibitors and encourage ministry units and their vicars to grow in strength, depth, and breadth.
6. The Diocesan ML will help train Archdeacons to carry out their responsibilities in Clause 3.11 of the Diocesan Local Ministry and Mission Units Statute (page E16):

3.11 It shall be the responsibility of each Archdeacon to ensure that once in every five years each parish in the Archdeaconry receives a review and assessment in order to encourage, affirm and challenge the parish in its ministry and mission.

7. The Diocesan Manager will continue to identify governance and management training that would be suitable for all Diocesan and Ministry Unit leaders to ensure all ministry units are appropriately governed and managed.

Ministry Units

8. Ministry units will be supported by the Diocesan ML and/or missional coaches to discern where God is calling their ministry units and to develop their Mission Action Plans.
9. The Diocesan ML will offer support to ministry units that transition to new forms of mission and ministry, e.g., starting a new ministry, employing a new staff person, transitioning to a completely new form of Christian ministry, linking with another parish, and selling assets in order to fund new mission and ministry initiatives, etc.
10. Where ministry units are struggling, additional support will be provided by the Diocesan ML and missional coaches to overcome growth inhibitors.
11. When ministry units have insufficient gifts and talents to flourish, the provisions of The Diocesan Ministry Units Bill 2020 provide a sensible intervention strategy.

Structure

12. Standing Committee will commission a study of a variety of organisational structures that will identify those that will better support the growth of ministry units and present the most suitable ones to Synod. This study should focus on freeing the spiritual leaders from any excessive administrative burdens of running parishes so they can engage wholeheartedly in the task of leading and equipping mission and ministry in their context. It should also investigate whether there would be benefits from better cooperation between ministry units, e.g., creating admin hubs across multiple parishes, adopting a hub and spoke model for ministry unit organisation. It should provide options that can be adopted within the wide range of ministry units within the diocese.
13. Standing Committee will commission a review of governance and management practices that will ascertain whether they reflect best practice for contemporary church life. The review will propose any amended statutes to Synod.
14. Standing Committee and CPT will be expected to develop policies that support new and appropriate ways of doing mission of the Diocese—alongside the existing Parish model—and be open to supporting creative initiatives e.g., missional communities, retreat houses, pilgrimage, etc.

15. When, in consultation with the Bishop and the ML, parishes choose to close some aspects, or all, of their current ministry, the Bishop and ML will ensure there is care and support to the people, the clergy, and the staff of those parishes.

Resources

16. Standing Committee and CPT will support ministry units wanting to release resources held in property and buildings so they can be used to support better ways of doing mission and ministry. There will be no support for ministry units only wanting to use or sell these assets to maintain the status quo for a shrinking Parish.
17. A report will be prepared by CPT staff for SC annually outlining the financial health of each ministry unit, flagging where diminishing resources threaten future mission and ministry.

Appendix A: Why do we talk about ‘mission’?

While churches will often have a kind of mission statement (i.e., St. Swithans-in-the-Swamp Anglican Church: “To know Christ and make Him known.”) this is not what we mean when the church talks about ‘doing mission.’ Instead, mission is what happens when the Church takes seriously the biblical truth that we have sent to do things by God (like the Great Commission of Matthew 28), in a manner that reflects God (John 20:21), and bearing witness to and joining in what God is doing (Acts 1:8).

This means, then, that mission is NOT first what we want to do for/to others. Mission is first what God has called the Church to be and to do in the world. In the Old Testament, God sets Israel on a mission to be ‘a light to all nations’ (Is. 49:6). In the New Testament, God in Jesus Christ sets the people of God on a mission to ‘be his witnesses to the ends of the earth and the end of time,’ (Mat. 28:18-20; Acts 1:8).^[1] This is God’s mission for God’s people. The Latin phrase that theologians use for this is *Missio Dei*, the Mission of God.

But God is also active in the world independent of his people. Indeed, God is constantly going about mission on his own terms. Creating the universe is part of God’s mission, as is God’s self-revelation through the Scriptures as Father, Son, and Holy Spirit. God’s constant turning in love to create and re-create is part of this mission. The joy for us is that we are invited to join God, to participate in all he does. ‘*Missio Dei* enunciates the good news that God is a God-for-people.’^[2]

Why do we talk about mission, then? We talk about mission because the God of mission has sent us on a mission. We are to bear witness to who God is and what he has done in Jesus Christ. We are to be a light to all nations, turning toward the world with the love of God.

This is the starting point for any form of mission planning in the Church. This Mission Action Plan describes the practical moves we will make as a diocese to participate in God’s work, turning toward the world with love and proclaiming the Good News.

Having briefly answered the question of *why we talk about mission*, we are left with the follow up question of *how we go about mission*. The Church has always understood that the work of embracing the world with God’s love includes acts of mercy and generosity, building community relationships that reflect the incarnational nature of God in Jesus Christ, and acts of evangelistic proclamation that declare Christ’s lordship and call the world to repentance and belief.^[3] The Church has also understood that it needs to embrace and grow its current members, as well. This has been understood as offering material and social care, ensuring ready access to divine worship, and the spiritual growth, healing, and nurturing of the disciples of Jesus. These all support the membership in their own participation in the mission of God. Combined, these works in the world and for believers function to overturn all expressions of evil.

^[1] Sinclair B. Ferguson and J.I. Packer, [*New Dictionary of Theology*](#) (Downers Grove, IL: InterVarsity Press, 2000), 434.

^[2] David Bosch, *Transforming Mission: Paradigm Shifts in Theology of Mission*. Maryknoll, NY: Orbis Books, 1991, 10.

^[3] Mark 1:15, etc.

We can see that the Mission of God always calls the world to respond to the Good News, and always sends the people of God into the world to make that call, with Jesus being the model figure of the sent-and-sending-caller.^[4] The mission-history of our own Anglican Church in Aotearoa, New Zealand, and Polynesia, has practical examples of this relationship between calling and sending. Among those examples, in 1843, Tamati Tikao (Ngai Tahu) returned to Wairewa (Little River) from the Nelson area where he had been a slave. While in Nelson he had converted to Christianity and studied with the Rev. Charles Reay, a CMS missionary. On Tikao's return he brought with him the Gospel to Ngai Tahu. Similarly, Tamihana Te Rauparaha came from Wellington, after he had converted to Christianity, to ask forgiveness for the atrocities of his father. Both Tikao and Te Rauparaha exemplified how a person called to faith is then sent to do the work of Christ.

Recently, the Anglican Communion has embraced something it calls the Five Marks of Mission.^[5] This is a statement of how Anglican Churches can understand basic Christian responsibilities as we all respond to the mission God has sent us on. It suggests that, as they respond to God's mission in the world, all Christians have a responsibility to:

1. To proclaim the Good News of the Kingdom;
2. To teach, baptise and nurture new believers;
3. To respond to human need by loving service;
4. To transform unjust structures of society, to challenge violence of every kind and pursue peace and reconciliation;
5. To strive to safeguard the integrity of creation, and sustain and renew the life of the earth.

Again, we can see that proclaiming the Gospel, building the faithful, healing the hurt, and overturning all forms of evil are essential aspects of understanding mission in the church.

And yet, there is no 'one right way' to participate in the Mission of God. It is therefore necessary for all Dioceses and all parishes, and even all individual Christians, to consider deeply how they are being sent by God to participate in his work in and call to the world.

In our diocese, Bishop Peter has told us that he sees God sending us into the world to join in God's work of Making Disciples, Supporting Families, and Strengthening Communities. Doing this will involve both actions and words that proclaim the Gospel as we further God's call to the world. One of the joys of undertaking mission faithfully and intentionally is that we will also see growth, regeneration, and renewal in the Church.

This Mission Action Plan incorporates the three mission priorities established by Bishop Peter with an eye to the Five Marks of Mission. It also proposes a way forward that participates in the *missio Dei* while embracing the Church's apostolic nature of calling and sending.

^[4] Calling and sending are carried forward by the Church, which is itself sent by God to the world. This is the Church's Apostolic ministry. Apostolic ministry is one of the four essential marks of the Church and is therefore inextricable from any understanding of the Church's mission. From the Nicene Creed: 'I believe in One, Holy, Catholic, and Apostolic Church.'

^[5] See: <https://www.anglicancommunion.org/mission/marks-of-mission.aspx> and expanded in Appendix C.

Appendix B – Our Priorities

The vision Bishop Peter has for our diocese is one that is Christ-centred and engaged in matters of mission and ministry. He is looking to regenerate this diocese. This Regeneration through Christ is in terms of making Disciples, supporting Families, and strengthening Communities. This is about, “changing the culture of the Diocese from thinking of ourselves as “institution” to “family”; changing the culture of thinking of ourselves as “parish” to “neighbourhood faith community”.

In the *missio Dei* sense ministry with disciples, families, and the community all encompass aspects of calling and sending. As the *missio Dei* discussed highlights the mission of God, which we are called to fulfil, is the Good News that God is a God-for-people. This is reflected in the person focused priorities of disciples, families, and community. Each priority signals a church that nurtures, serves, and transforms the people of the world Christ sends us out into as seen in the Five Marks of Mission.

DISCIPLES

Jesus said: “Go and make disciples of all nations, baptising them in the name of the Father and of the Son and of the Holy Spirit, and teaching them to obey everything I have commanded you.” Jesus, in His great commission (Matthew 28:18–20), told his 12 disciples to go out, speak to the people they met, tell them about Jesus, baptise and teach. Jesus also said the gospel story of His resurrection and forgiveness of sins will be told to everyone (Luke 24: 46–47). Telling the story and teaching the beliefs and behaviours is the collective duty of all of us.

Bishop Peter, “We seek a regenerated church in which people active in the life of the church understand themselves to be followers of Jesus Christ and not, say, members of church as a useful organisation in society like Rotary and the Bridge Club.”

FAMILIES

Family is the building block of society and the church. The family is a fundamental institution of human society ordained by God (Genesis 2:20-25, 4:1; Exodus 20:5-6, Joshua 7:10,15,24-25, 2 Kings 13:23)⁴. The New Testament is also supportive of the family unit as part of the church and conversion of whole families is well regarded (Matthew 15:4-7; Mark 7:9-12; Ephesians 5; 1 Timothy 5:8; Acts 16:11-40).⁵ Despite the New Covenant having less of an emphasis on family as the covenants made with Abraham, Moses, and David, throughout the New Testament the priority of home and family is extremely important. The healed were not urged to be followers, but were sent home. Clearly within the family of God there continued to be room for the human family. In fact, households originally formed the centres of worship.⁶

Bishop Peter notes, “In seeking a regenerated church of disciples of Jesus Christ, we seek multiple generations, especially younger generations. We could then have a focus on children or youth or young adults or young parents.” If we want children in our churches, we would like their parents as

⁴ Auburn

⁵ Britannica

⁶ Van Seters

well. If we want youth in our churches, a great way to grow a youth movement is to begin with children, disciple them and support them as they transition from childhood to adulthood. "Family" is a comprehensive term for multiple generations and "family" is an inclusive term, which includes grandparents as well as parents. In some ways this focus is pragmatic, but within the outreach stories of the New Testament, we see the gospel being preached and whole households responding to the message (Acts 16:15). In families we see young people (e.g., John the Baptist, Jesus, John Mark, Timothy) being brought up in the faith (and especially in the case of Timothy becoming a "next generation" minister). Incidentally, and importantly, "families" in the Bible come in a great variety and are not necessarily nuclear families."

This, family is also an inclusive term given the Diocesan Mission Action Plan acknowledges that "family" no longer covers just blood relatives and the generations of one biological family. "Family" can be made up in a multitude of ways that need to be supported.

COMMUNITY

We need to acknowledge that the local is connected to the universal and the universal is made up of the local: we walk and work together, ministry units and Diocese, towards regeneration of the ministry units of the Diocese. We should be communities of faith serving local communities. Disciples form faith communities, faith communities are located somewhere (even on the internet!) and thus have a larger "local" community around them, which is to be served in Word and deed with Gospel motivation, so that the bread of the gospel is shared with those who are spiritually hungry. Interdependence between communities of faith is to be encouraged. There are many kinds of communities, including rural, urban, inner city communities. Within this theme the role of Bishop/diocese is to bless the local and to connect the local to the universal.

The theology of community is one of belonging. Some theologians assert that inclusiveness is not enough, we must also engender a sense of belonging in our faith communities.⁷ Belonging then becomes a value to aid our sense of being connected to the wider communities outside our communities of faith and vice versa. Such a way of looking at one another through Jesus offers us a description of what it means to sit with the marginalized, befriend the stranger, offer hospitality to those who are radically different. Jesus offers a very different view which reveals the deep meanings of belonging, even unto death (John 15:13).⁸

Swinton notes, "Human beings are not simply *included* within creation; they *belong* to God's creation...To be included you often have to conform or have your context conformed to some kind of relational, social or legal norm. To belong you simply have to be noticed as yourself. *To be included you just need to be present. To belong you need to be missed.* Offering a place to belong and serving the needs of the wider community are ways the Gospel is seen out in the world. However, serving also strengthens disciples' sense of commitment to the community of faith.

In regards to community being one of our core three priorities Bishop Peter notes, "the idea is that ministry units understand themselves to be communities of faith with a mission to share God's love in each local community. Community in part is about ministry units being networks of families, but in the major part "community" means the community of people within which a ministry unit exists. Where are new generations of Anglican Christians going to come from? Some will come from within

⁷ Swinton

⁸ Swinton

existing families in the faith. Others will come - we want them to come - from outside the church. Thus, to emphasise "community" is theologically to emphasise a missional obligation in love to serve the local community and to share the gospel in the local community.

References:

Auburn. [<https://www.eng.auburn.edu/~sjreeves/cm/family.html>]

Britannica. [<https://www.britannica.com>]

Seider, S. (2011). Deepening College Students' Engagement with Religion and Theology through Community Service Learning. *Teaching theology and religion*.

[https://onlinelibrary.wiley.com/doi/full/10.1111/j.1467-9647.2011.00711.x?casa_token=IV59FrSgHRIAAAAA%3AM-Cqu_k3DB-Sj5FIKVZLKgQPxE3HHUe8QnbfMKtKh2EB4Colm825_guUjiOE5Wjl3JryF76RW1aPPD8Pg]

Swinton, J. (2012). From inclusion to belonging: A practical theology of community, disability and humanness. *Journal of Religion, Disability & Health*, vol 16, issue 2.

[https://www.tandfonline.com/doi/full/10.1080/15228967.2012.676243?casa_token=WnkUNPXP65sAAAAA%3A4VHEHtTYe0xJbGlcMV3DoQvUvNt8Pj2Kv9ThYvWuf_zXhbrXx8NLuy5PImOBpG-kt5Ed2yXhwgrCg0o]

Van Seters. (1980). *Themelios*, vol 5, issue 3.

[<https://www.thegospelcoalition.org/themelios/article/god-and-family-from-sociology-to-covenant-theology/>]

Appendix C – The Five Marks of Mission

The Five Marks of Mission are – evangelism, nurture, service, transformation, and preservation or in other words – tell, teach, tend, transform, and treasure. The Anglican Consultative Council originally issued the Five Marks of Mission in 1984, though they were not adopted widely until the 2000s.⁹

The mission of the Church is the mission of Christ (Matthew 28:19-20) – the mission of God (*missio Dei*). The Anglican communion states, “The Five Marks of Mission are an important statement on mission. They express the Anglican [worldwide] Communion’s common commitment to, and understanding of, God’s holistic and integral mission.”¹⁰ We are sent by the Lord and we go in the Lord’s peace, and in the power of the Holy Spirit.

Zink¹¹ notes that the Marks were heavily influenced by non-western Anglican leaders, particularly from Africa. He observes that, “mission thinking is a site of cross-cultural consensus-seeking in the Anglican Communion.” The Marks evolved out of debate between individual evangelism and social action. They are intended, though sometimes not used, as a definition of holistic mission.¹²

The Five Marks are:

1. To proclaim the Good News of the Kingdom

This concerns the announcement of God’s revealed purposes for the world in Jesus Christ (Mark 1:14-15). Proclaiming the kingdom of God involved words and deeds. The other four Marks of Mission are based on this imperative to proclaim the kingdom of God.¹³ This first Mark of Mission is a summary of what all mission is about, because it is based on Jesus’ own summary of his mission. This speaks to the call to make disciples.

2. To teach, baptise and nurture new believers

When we come to discover the joy of God’s salvation we are start on a life-long path of discipleship that calls us to baptism, sharing by faith in Christ’s death and resurrection, and being re-made in the image of Christ (Matthew 28:19-20; Acts 1:8).¹⁴ We are created by God and re-created by Christ. This journey requires the faithful to lead new believers through the faith and into the church. It requires study and care culminating in baptism. Again, this is relevant for our priority of making disciples.

⁹ Zink, J. (2017). Five Marks of Mission: History, Theology, Critique. – www.jessezink.com

¹⁰ The Anglican Communion – www.anglicancommunion.org/mission/marks-of-mission.aspx

¹¹ Zink (2017). Five Marks of Mission: History, Theology, Critique. Journal of Anglican Studies.

¹² Zink, J. (2017). Five Marks of Mission: History, Theology, Critique. – www.jessezink.com

¹³ Olhausen and Kennerley. “Introducing the Five Marks of Mission”. The Church of Ireland Council for Mission.

¹⁴ Olhausen and Kennerley. “Introducing the Five Marks of Mission”. The Church of Ireland Council for Mission.

3. To respond to human need by loving service

Proclamation of the Gospel is weakened without action (Luke 4:18). Jesus' actions freed people from alienation and sin.¹⁵ As a community of believers, as the body of Christ, we are called to love our neighbour and a part of this is loving service of those around us. Here we see the priorities of family and community – their needs and wellbeing – as a concern.

4. To transform unjust structures of society, to challenge violence of every kind and pursue peace and reconciliation

Whilst Jesus calls for a more personal transformation (Romans 12:2), he does mourn the lack of transformation in society (Matthew 23:37). The real call for justice and transformation of unjust structures and behaviour is seen in the Old Testament prophets, such as Isaiah.¹⁶ This speaks very much to our priority of working with communities and ensuring we are doing everything we can to make sure the communities around us have tika and pono¹⁷ – what is just and what is right.

5. To strive to safeguard the integrity of creation, and sustain and renew the life of the earth

The laws laid out in the Old Testament in Leviticus have a clear ecological consequence for the preservation of the land. Sadly, in ensuing centuries humanity has abused the “dominion over all living things” as ordained by God (Genesis 1). Jesus was deeply aware of God's care for all creation (Matthew 6:26) and so should we.¹⁸ Here the theme of the Diocese Mission Action Plan and Bishop Peter's vision for the Diocese, that is, regeneration, is reflected. Our focus is on the regeneration of the church, but alongside this we need to focus on the regeneration of nature and the planet too.

¹⁵ Olhausen and Kennerley. “Introducing the Five Marks of Mission”. The Church of Ireland Council for Mission.

¹⁶ Olhausen and Kennerley. “Introducing the Five Marks of Mission”. The Church of Ireland Council for Mission.

¹⁷ Cadogan, T. (2004). A three-way relationship: God, land, people. A Maori woman reflects. In H. Bergin, & S. Smith (Eds.), *Land and place: He whenua, He wāhi: Spiritualities from Aotearoa New Zealand* (pp. 27-43). Auckland: Accent Publications.

¹⁸ Olhausen and Kennerley. “Introducing the Five Marks of Mission”. The Church of Ireland Council for Mission.

Appendix D - Principles

1. God's intention is for the church to grow

A plantation forest depends on human intervention to plant over and over again. In the native forest new growth emerges all the time without the need for anyone to plant or strive to make it happen. When the church is living into its missional calling, being the church God intended, it naturally and supernaturally grows.

Day by day, [all those who believed] spent much time together in the temple, they broke bread at home and ate their food with glad and generous hearts, praising God and having the goodwill of all the people. And day by day the Lord added to their number those who were being saved. Acts 2: 46-47

Jesus said, "The Kingdom of God is like a farmer who scatters seed on the ground. 27 Night and day, while he's asleep or awake, the seed sprouts and grows, but he does not understand how it happens. Mark 4: 26-27

2. God's work in History often disrupts what has gone before

There is a continual flux of growth and change. In God's Kingdom, God regularly calls his people into a state of change, into something new – new forms, new expressions, new methods, new ways of being his people in the world. The arrival of Jesus marked incredible change for the religious elite, who thought they understood how God worked in the world.

*Do not remember the former things,
or consider the things of old.
I am about to do a new thing;
now it springs forth, do you not perceive it? Isaiah 43: 18-19*

Who would patch old clothing with new cloth? For the new patch would shrink and rip away from the old cloth, leaving an even bigger tear than before. And no one puts new wine into old wineskins. For the wine would burst the wineskins, and the wine and the skins would both be lost. New wine calls for new wineskins. Mark 2: 21-22

3. God gives the Holy Spirit to breathe new dreams and visions onto his people.

God calls us to be attentive to his presence and his calling as individuals and as communities of faith. Where God is at work variety flourishes. A native forest is full of an abundance of life in many forms, whereas a plantation forest creates a monoculture. God calls us into his variety and abundance.

*'In the last days it will be, God declares,
that I will pour out my Spirit upon all flesh,
and your sons and your daughters shall prophesy,
and your young men shall see visions,
and your old men shall dream dreams. Acts 2: 17*

4. The church needs to adapt its structures and approaches to the social climate we now occupy while staying true to the Gospel

For 1500 years the Church held a privileged place in society, influencing every level of society. This season of Church history is coming to a close. As it comes to an end, we are entering a season where the Diocese will need to take up a new challenge. Like the early church, we will need to be apostolic and evangelistic, boldly dreaming of new ways of sharing the good news of the gospel. This is a challenge that will need to be embraced by every Parish and ministry unit. Every parish needs to wrestle in their context what it would take to grow in number and grow younger. In this season Parish leaders will also need to be able to cast a compelling vision for the Christian community God calls us to be part of.

Where there is no vision, the people perish. Proverbs 28: 18a

The gifts God gave were so that some would be apostles, some prophets, some evangelists, some pastors and teachers, to equip the saints for the work of ministry, for building up the body of Christ. Ephesians 4: 11-12

5. Like the Easter story, death can be a precursor to new life

Often new growth cannot flourish until older plants die and make way for light to shine on new growth. As the Easter story illustrates, sometimes we have to enter a season of death before we see new life. So in church life, we need to allow natural death to occur to allow the following life to emerge.

Jesus said: Every branch in Me that does not bear fruit, God takes away; and every branch that bears fruit, God prunes it so that it may bear more fruit. John 15: 2

6. God calls his people to ongoing regeneration

When room is given for the new growth to emerge in the church, the church will regenerate. We need to ensure we are positioning ourselves for long term sustainability in all we undertake in church life.

I will build my church, and all the powers of hell will not conquer it. Matthew 16: 18

And the Good News about the Kingdom will be preached throughout the whole world, so that all nations will hear it; and then the end will come. Matthew 24: 14

Appendix E – Walking the talk in our ministry units

There are an infinite number of ways of adapting this Diocesan Mission Action Plan to the practical life of our individual ministry units. The following table gives some ideas that can be used to start discussion and thinking for mission in our ministry units. It is structured to help us consider different forms of growth as well as the three mission priority areas proposed in this document.

	Making Disciples	Supporting Families	Strengthening Communities
Grow in Strength	<p>Create opportunities for devotion/worship/prayer that will stretch the congregation;</p> <p>Develop a process for the whole parish to consult on major mission initiatives;</p>	<p>Teach families how to pray with their children;</p> <p>Teach children how to pray with their parents;</p> <p>Collaborate with families to learn their needs in discipleship, mission, and daily life;</p>	<p>Assess local community needs and parish strengths;</p> <p>Develop mission initiatives that use parish strengths to meet local needs;</p>
Grow in Depth	<p>Discipleship for personal growth and mission;</p> <p>Grow in knowledge of Scripture;</p> <p>Grow in understanding of liturgy, Christian history, Anglican tradition;</p>	<p>Teach families to teach themselves;</p> <p>Help families to bring worship and learning into the centre of their home lives;</p>	<p>Start all mission and ministry planning with prayerful discernment and listening;</p> <p>Ensure mission initiatives are more than good social work/care, but also proclaim Jesus;</p>
Grow in Breadth	<p>Training for culturally appropriate evangelism;</p> <p>Create expressions of devotion/worship/prayer that will meet the cultural needs or expectations of those not currently part of any church;</p>	<p>Intentionally reach families in the community that are under-represented in the congregation;</p>	<p>Ensure mission initiatives are effective for the cultures and demographics present in the community, but not currently present in the congregation;</p>

Raincliff Trust Board

PO BOX 70
TIMARU



Raincliff Youth Camp
and Conference Centre

Chairman	(03) 614 7571
Secretary	(03) 614 7699
Treasurer	(03) 688 7290
Bookings	(03) 688 7290
Caretaker	(03) 614 7434

5th May 2021

SYNOD Report 2021

The Raincliff Youth Camp situated on Spur Road, Raincliff in South Canterbury continues to serve the community at large, as it has done now for 50 years as a Christian Camp. We intend marking this milestone with a 50th Celebration Service and Luncheon on Sunday 17th October 2021. We will bring together those who were involved in the early days of the camp and have memorabilia on display.

It is with great sadness that we note the passing of our wonderful groundsman John McHaffie who kept the grass mown and the camp maintained to a high level for many years. Our heartfelt thanks and condolences were sent to his wife Helen, who also helps at the Camp.

However, the buildings and grounds continue to be maintained to a high standard by a lot of voluntary helpers and some paid part time staff. Plumbing, painting and building repairs have all been funded from revenue and grants. A recent project was installing Heatpumps in the Main Hall.

The Trust Board also maintains and looks after St David's Church and graveyard as detailed in the Diocese lease. The Church has been repainted and essential maintenance carried out. A Christmas Carol Service, local Christenings and Weddings are held at St David's.

The playground is a great asset to the camp, as well as being enjoyed by the many children in the local area. The extensive lawns are mowed regularly with the help of a ride on lawnmower. Working bees of locals and committee members have kept the Rhododendron garden and 110m native border on the stop bank mulched and sprayed for weeds.

The Earthquakes in Canterbury have caused no ongoing issues for the buildings at the Camp or St David's Church, the latter being a wooden structure and we have managed to secure ongoing reasonable insurance without earthquake cover.

During the last financial year to 31st March 2021, there have been 867 Adults and 968 Youth stay at Raincliff from 39 different groups for a total of 122 nights. There were also 201 day visitors. These figures are slightly down on last year due to Covid 19. However, many groups who had to cancel have rebooked for a later date. The camp is proving popular with Schools, Weddings, Reunions, Christian groups, Clubs and Seminars. A total number of 47,352 adults and 49,446 youth have now stayed at the camp over the last 50 years.

Juliet Shallard
Secretary Raincliff Trust Board



Synod Report 2021

Despite the challenges of 2020 St Margaret's has continued its long tradition of academic, sporting and cultural achievements that we are all so very proud of. Our strong reputation, combined with small class sizes, modern campus facilities and commitment to continual improvement has been maintained. This year we started in a strong position with a healthy student roll. We maintain a waiting list for our early years programmes, and our Middle School reputation for outstanding opportunities continues to attract girls into these important years. As a family-focused school, we are always grateful for the ongoing support of our community and appreciate the continued strong interest of other families to join us.

We remain committed to creating empathetic, confident and connected global citizens, who strive to make a positive difference. The Board shares the community desire to maintain and improve the academic, cultural, sporting and personal opportunities available to the girls at St Margaret's, understanding and responding to their development over the course of their time with us while enhancing the warm big-sister-little-sister relationships. We continue to strengthen our wellbeing approaches across our schools with the appointment of two new deputy positions with responsibilities for Student Care and Experience in the Middle and Senior Schools this year. These roles will support the Deans and Tutors in the pastoral care of our girls and continue to develop our service and student leadership programmes.

The Board is proud of the school initiatives undertaken in support of other elements of our Sustainability Charter responsibilities, including plans to improve our social and community connections, the introduction of Te Reo Maori in the Junior School in 2021, this year's planting of 5,000 trees and a target to double that next year, as well as greater efficiencies being realised in power and waste on campus.

St Margaret's College continues to be one of New Zealand's top schools. The 2020 NCEA and International Baccalaureate results illustrate our student and staff commitment to academic excellence and the extraordinary strength of our teaching and learning with pass rates of 98% (University Entrance), 99% (Level 3), 99% (Level 2) and 98% (Level 1). Recent changes to NCEA Level 1 announced by the Government are at risk of weakening the qualification, diluting the academic offering and undermining the opportunity to prepare students well for their senior studies. In light of this, SMC undertook a review of the value of this course and what value it offers our girls in years to come. Our full academic team of teachers, Heads of Faculty and school leaders critically considered what will best prepare our students for Years 12 and 13, and beyond. From this process, we have developed the SMC Senior School Foundation Diploma which our Year 11's will be undertaking from 2022. The SMC Foundation Diploma will prepare our girls for future success in either of our senior pathways - IB and NCEA Levels 2 and 3. It will maintain rigorous academic and assessment standards while developing modes of thinking and introducing concepts, knowledge and the skills required for success for girls stepping up from Year 11 to Years 12 and 13.

Last year the Trust Board and school administration turned their attention to the economic impact of the various virus lockdown levels on the country's economy. We prepared for the resulting economic pressures that many in our school community will be under and we continue to use our hardship fund to

assist those most affected by the economic downturn with the costs of keeping their daughters at SMC. At the same time, we have continued our focus on the school's strong pastoral care culture and Anglican values to help students, staff and parents to deal with the increased anxieties about the world around us.

The Trust Board were delighted to announce the Reverend Stephanie Clay has been appointed as the College's new Chaplain, filling the shoes of our beloved Reverend Peg Riley. After 22 years of service to St Margaret's, Peg is moving to part-time ministry with St Peter's Anglican Church, Riccarton at the end of Term 2. It goes without saying that, in her role as Chaplain, Peg has been at the heart of our school. While the Anglican faith remains central to who we are, Peg's work at St Margaret's has far exceeded that of spirituality and she will be sorely missed by staff, students and our community.

As always, we are thankful for the efforts of those who support the SMC community. Be it volunteering for sporting or fundraising events, serving on the Trust Board or on any number of school support facilities, the SMC community is as engaged and committed as ever. The past year has seen considerable success for our school, but we have also seen effects on our everyday lives that we could never have imagined, with many of those impacts still ongoing globally. At these times we are challenged to live out our faith, to support each other, and to make the most of every opportunity.

Di Humphries
Chairperson
St Margaret's College Trust Board

St Mark's School Centenary – 22nd – 24th October (Labour Weekend)
Details and registration at www.saintmarks.school.nz



This year St Mark's School will celebrate its centenary, and it does so as a high-performing school, at maximum capacity, actively living out its Christian Character.

In late 2019 the school had a Special Character Review led by Rev'd Anne van Gend (Anglican Schools Office) and Rt Rev'd Kelvin Wright. Given that this is the first Synod report submitted since the review, it is appropriate to share some of the highlights from it...

"Having reviewed St. Mark's School four years ago these reviewers had no trouble navigating our way to the school and felt a sense of familiarity arriving at the school gates. That sense of familiarity did not last long, however. The school was in the same place as before, but everything else was different. It is not necessary to rehash in detail the painful history of the time surrounding the last review - a time soon after the earthquakes when the school's buildings were damaged and the school community was in disarray – but we will refer to it from time to time when necessary. Every review takes place in a particular historical context, and the context of St Mark's is one of absolutely astonishing, intelligent and courageous change.

"This is a school in which so much is being done excellently. The school is fortunate both in the particular confluence of personalities in its senior team, and that it is so ably supported by the staff... St Mark's is doing much that could be of wider interest and benefit to the Anglican Schools network."

That benefit to the wider Anglican Schools Network is being realised with our Principal, Dr Averil Worner, having been appointed Chair of the national Anglican Schools Network earlier this year.

The Five Marks of Mission are integrated across the curriculum and are explicitly referenced in unit plans.

The worshipping life of the school is strong with a student-led service every Monday and a Vicar-led service every Friday. Each student is invited (and expected) to attend a Sunday service in the Parish of Opawa-St Martins, and a full school Advent service is held in the Cathedral each year. Daily services are held during Holy Week, and there is a whole-school communion service at least once a term.

It is heartening to see some student-led initiatives to live out the Gospel message, including a "Walk-to-school" morning raising funds for Fountain of Peace – an orphanage and teaching home in Uganda. Students also designed and created a garden for the City Council's Garden Expo to highlight the 5th Mark of Mission, namely the treasuring and safeguarding of creation.

Obviously the COVID lockdowns and subsequent restrictions had a large impact on the operations of the school in 2020. The school was well-equipped to deliver online learning, including devotional time, and has navigated the re-opening well.

Financially, the school is in a healthy position, and has been using its resources to maintain the grounds to a high standard. The Locarno St fence has recently been replaced, plans are underway to refresh amenities in the Junior block, and the high-functioning Parent's Association are working toward funding a new playground. The school grounds are serving the community well, with some external groups hiring facilities, including an after-school student care service.

The Parish of Opawa-St Martins have been very grateful to the school for their hospitality. While the parish undergoes its earthquake repairs the School has generously allowed the Parish to use school spaces for office, midweek, and Sunday services.

The school is well served by its teaching staff, support staff, Parents Association, Board of Trustees and Board of Proprietors. Our current Proprietors are: Rt. Rev'd Peter Carrell (Warden), Rev'd Canon Ben Truman (Vicar), Rev'd Margaret Neate (Bishop's Representative), Nigel Georgieff (Chair & Vestry Representative), Michael Greenwood (Vestry Representative), Raewyn Cole (Proprietor Appointed), Raylene McEwan (Proprietor Appointed), Laura Robinson (Proprietor Appointed).

* St Mark's School is an Anglican special character, state-integrated, co-educational, full primary school, with a maximum role of 245 students. *

Annual Report to Dio Synod covering the period May 2020 to May 2021

Summary

Since 1939, Sr Eveleen Retreat House (SERH) has been an Anglican Christian presence up Scarborough Hill on the edge of the city. It offers 12 beds for retreats for individuals and groups year round. It operates under the mandate of its Diocesan Statute (2009) to support the mission and ministry of the Diocese in the service of Jesus Christ. Now in its 3rd year since it was re-opened after the completion of EQ repairs, it continues to offer guests a ministry of space, welcome, hospitality and an opportunity to encounter the living Lord. The priority this year has been establishing a cohesive business and ministry model and finalising a full-year calendar of retreats for 2022. Next year will be about delivering on this year's planning, with the following year being a time of refinement on what has been learnt.

Major activities May 2020-April 2021

- Appointment of Eddie O'Connor as our Director and lived-in presence
- Development of a rhythm of contemplative prayer in the chapel three times a day Mon-Fri (7am, 12 noon, 6pm) for guests and passers-by. 195 attended one busy month (March)
- 200 individual booking nights (approximately)
- Ran 6 weekend retreats (themed/silent) and three 7-day retreats with new initiatives offering 'Unplugged' silent retreats to young adults
- Initial development of the Board's Mission, Strategic Vision & Plan to 2024
- Promotional marketing of the facilities undertaken on website (www.sistere.retreat.com), social media, articles, video & brochures
- Working bee repainted the outside of the Annexe (100 + hours) with many additional volunteer hours spent improving the safety, security, warmth and aesthetics in the House, Annexe and garden.
- Donations totalling \$18,000 have been received to part subsidise retreats for those on low/fixed income; & install heat pumps in House bedrooms
- Local fundraising campaign has raised \$56,000 to date in order to offer the Director a 2 year employment contract (part time) to 2023. Offers still welcomed.

Major activities planned for next 12 months

- Ten weekend and one 7-day retreat are planned to the end of 2021 and a calendar of retreats for 2022 is being prepared.
- Our Director continues his training to become a qualified Spiritual Director
- Further development of the Strategic plan, the operation of the House and addressing the issues below

Emerging issues for the Board:

- Stable governance; become known as a valued resource to Anglican/other parishes

- Ongoing repairs & maintenance to a building almost 100 years old; upgrading the kitchen and Annexe roof
- Increasing use of the facilities year round with retreats & individual bookings; increasing finances & fundraising; attracting more volunteers to help cooking, cleaning and gardening. Offers welcomed.

Appreciation

Our thanks to Bishop Peter for his encouragement; to the Diocesan Centre staff for their advice, support and provision of free financial accounting; to Eddie for his awesome commitment in fronting this day to day ministry; to the many volunteers and donors who have supported Sr Eveleen's vision in so many practical ways; to those who have served on the Board these past 12 months and for the portfolios they have carried: Fay Deam (Secretary), Glenda Prosser (Treasurer), Caroline McNeill (Marketing), Angela Moore (Strategy & Planning), Rev'd Dr Thomas Bauer (Spiritual Oversight), David Plom (Property), Michael Earle (Fundraising & outgoing Chairperson). New members are currently being recruited to replace those whose 3 year terms have expired and I welcome Glenda Prosser as the incoming Chairperson.

Invitation to Synod representatives and parishes

Sister Eveleen Retreat House is **your** taonga. Join us for worship if you are walking up Scarborough Hill Monday-Friday. Do consider the space it offers for a personal retreat, planning day or time out for your House Group, Parish Vestry, AAW, Archdeaconry or Diocesan meeting. The lounge can comfortably sit 8, max-ing to 12. Check out the space, needs of your group and suitable dates first with Eddie (ph 022 563 6879). We'd love to welcome you here, offer you space to be still in your busyness and share in God's beauty, peace, renewal and revitalisation. Let us not forget that God's first language is silence.

Michael Earle (Chairperson)

michalearle88@gmail.com

May 6th 2021

The year of 2020 has been a year where the Standing Committee has had to deal with the issues that arose from the Pandemic. I give thanks to God for the members of our Standing Committee who give of their time and experience and who have had to govern our Diocese under some very challenging and unprecedented circumstances.

The members of Standing Committee are: The Very Rev'd Lawrence Kimberley, the Rev'd Dr Meg Harvey, the Rev'd Dr. Thomas Brauer, the Rev'd Tony Kippax, Mrs Kirsty May, Ms Moka Ritchie, Mr Byron Behm and Mr David Prosser. Some will be completing their term in office at the 2021 Synod but have the option of standing for election again for a further three years, if they wish to do so.

The Diocesan Manager Mr Edwin Boyce is an ex officio member and attends the monthly meetings of Standing Committee and Mrs Heather Fraser has had the task of recording the minutes of the monthly meetings, some of which had to take place via Zoom. Standing Committee meetings are now held by Zoom on alternate months, saving time for most of our members and reducing the carbon footprint of the Diocese.

The pandemic brought with it challenges beyond health issues. It was pleasing to see how we, as a Diocese, rose to face the challenges of lock downs. We found ways of worshipping together beyond the walls of our churches. Some of those ways have been perpetuated past the lock down and are reaching beyond, not only our Diocesan borders but beyond our national ones as well. As Jesus said, "Go into all the world and make disciples."

The Standing Committee was concerned about the economic impact the pandemic would have on our parishes, and rightly so. Thankfully, many of our parishes were assisted financially by the COVID -19 Wage Subsidy and I am grateful for the work done at the parish level and at the Anglican Centre to bring these subsidies to fruition. Parishes were also helped by parishioners moving to direct giving instead of weekly giving at church. This form of direct giving has continued and is of ongoing assistance to the financial health of our parishes. Standing Committee supported an appeal to parishes and parishioners to give to a Pandemic Support Fund. In the latter part of the year there were distributions from this fund to parishes whose income was greatly impacted by the effects of the pandemic. Our thanks go out to all those who contributed to this fund.

However, Standing Committee continues to be faced with applications from parishes to draw down on invested capital as they continue to meet increasing general operating costs and building maintenance costs. Sixty-eight (68) percent of matters that were dealt with by Standing Committee in 2020 related to property and funds. Such matters must, of course, be decided upon with the mission, ministry and regeneration of the Diocese firmly in mind and as the number one priority.

COVID has taught us new terminology; Zoom, social distancing, MIQ, QR codes, self-isolation, quarantine, bubbles, and a team of five million. We do things differently, wear masks, wash hands more often, cough and sneeze into our arms. What hasn't changed is the love God has for us and for the world in which we live.

Beyond COVID matters, Standing Committee, and our Diocesan staff, have to deal with more and more compliance issues such as healthy homes requirements, privacy regulations, tenancy laws, health and safety, accounting reporting standards and the outcomes of the Royal Commission of Inquiry into abuse in care.

Again, I thank all of our Standing Committee members for their wise counsel and governance in these difficult times.

Study Leave Committee 2020

The Study Leave Committee administers study leave in accordance with our diocesan statutes. This committee is responsible for approving the plans of those who, by virtue of their role, are covered by the diocesan study leave scheme. Clergy are able to make an application for three months study leave after seven years of service in this diocese.

One effect of the Covid-19 pandemic has been significant disruption to study leaves plans. This is likely to continue for the foreseeable future. The committee has supported those who were able to change courses, take up a local offering, or split their leave. Two people were unable to travel overseas and so relinquished their scholarships. Another two people have deferred their study leave for the foreseeable. Plans for study leave in 2021 have been approved for five clergy at time of writing.

The committee remains committed to helping clergy to flourish through education and are grateful for the ongoing generosity of the St John's College Trust Board in granting scholarships to those who require financial support to be able to pursue their educational goals. Such scholarships currently enable several members of this diocese to study at tertiary and post-graduate level through educational providers within the Christian tradition.

The following clergy took study leave late in 2020 and will be presenting their key learnings to the committee in 2021: Josh Taylor, Meg Harvey, Natasha Glenderran (1 month leave in 2020).

Stephanie Robson - Convenor of the Study Leave Committee – May 2021

Archives Synod Report 2021

I ended last years report indicating that I was writing it at the beginning of Level 4 Lockdown, four weeks and possibly more with no access to the archives building, it's enough to create sleepless nights.

Determined that there would indeed be no sleepless nights, I cleared out the boot of the car, turned down the back seats and set out for Grove Road. What would keep me busy for four weeks? Indexing was obviously the answer and thanks to the hard work of the volunteers there were pages and pages of indexing to be inputted. So I collected the exercise books, and some of the old clippings books and a large Register or four and set off home. So, the next working day I pulled up a chair, put the laptop on the card table, lined up the books and got on with it. The result has once again been the saving of hours of searching. Indexes hasten access for all.

The most unfortunate side of COVID has been the need to suspend the volunteers for the year. Moving in and out of Lockdown levels was not conducive to continuity of work, or of their health. They are kept up to date via email, and the situation will be re- assessed in 2022.

Zoom meetings became an import way of keeping in contact with the Anglican Centre, the Anglican Archives and History Committee and the national Anglican Archivist, Judith Bright. The emails of course kept on coming from researchers overseas, and with remote access it was possible to provide answers to some of their requests.

Once let out of lockdown, the researchers returned to Grove Road. They must have all been working on family trees and planning their tricky questions. When a comparison is made between the 2019 and 2020 calendar years, there is very little difference: In 2019 the archives were open for 41 public days for 46 researchers and in 2020 there were 37 public days for 48 researchers. After lockdown the archives were available via appointment on Friday as well as Wednesday for a limited time.

Requests concerning cemeteries, land sales, trust monies, architectural plans have all arrived from staff this year. I am always wary of a request which begins " I know you are snowed under but...." However chasing clues through minutes and correspondence are the stock in trade of an Anglican Archivist, with the occasional foray into Vestry Minutes when Parishes have "forgotten" to clarify the reason for a decision.

Cardale House necessitates the planning for another move. That will make 5 moves in the last 10 years: Hereford Street to the containers, to the warehouse at Opawa, with part of the collection then moving to the Cultural Recovery Centre at Wigram and then combining these latter two locations via many trips in a van to Grove Road. Each time there is more material to move, shelves to relocate and boxes to pack. The appointment of Amy Ryan towards the end of 2020 two Mondays a month has eased the practical side of the move. Folder and box making, de framing are an essential part of the process and increasingly she is working on packing the collections.

It will be a pleasure to be back with the rest of the Anglican Centre, even though I suspect it will be a little tight!!

AAW DIOCESAN PRESIDENT'S REPORT TO SYNOD 2021

Last year was a strange year with the global pandemic of Covid-19, lockdown, closed borders to other countries, unable to gather in groups, schools closed, home schooling, working for home, and zoom meetings to mention some of the changes to our lives.

MEMBERSHIP:

AAW membership in the Diocese has remained at about 550 members, and twenty-two groups. The AAW group at Dunsandel which was a combined co-operating group closed as their numbers had declined.

Around the country there has been consultation on how to better plan for the future growth in membership. Parishes where most women are elderly cannot reasonably expect that younger AAW members will suddenly appear. We need a two-sided policy of both caring for those of our present, ageing membership, whether physically able to attend meetings or not, and of actual planning to welcome and interest new members, especially those newly leaving full-time paid employment - who seem to be one of our main sources of new life.

SPECIAL JOYS:

This year our Christchurch team have been leading the NZAAW organization which means the responsibility for Circle magazine, NZAAW Triennial Conference and two NZAAW meetings a year held in Christchurch.

SPECIAL EVENT:

This year we hosted the NZAAW 22nd Triennial Conference from 9 -11 April, 2021 at St Margaret's College, 12 Winchester Street. The theme was **Renewal**, and more than 50 AAW members from around the country, and may local AAW members, participated in 3 days of fellowship, fun and friendship.

THE DIOCESAN COMMITTEE:

During 2020 the aim of the Committee was to offer support to AAW groups through prayer, visits and counsel, and also to reach out in mission to our larger community. Our AAW Chaplain, Ven Nicky Lee, Archdeacon at the Transitional Cathedral, was unable to attend our executive meetings, held every two months. Her loyal support of AAW is greatly appreciated. Rosemary Edward, was the minute taker for our meetings in 2020 and Yvonne Flitcroft has been on the Executive committee for the last two years. Both members do not wish to continue this year, and I thank them for their contributions to AAW. We welcome any AAW members who may wish to join our Executive committee this year. We are greatly blessed by the loyalty and hard work of our Diocesan Executive Committee.

Pat Owen will take over as Secretary, and I will continue as Diocesan President for 2021 to support all Diocesan of Christchurch AAW members. Involvement in the Diocese of Christchurch and New Zealand AAW executives keeps us busy with other team members of Circle magazine, Roberta Smith and Raewyn Dawson.

Blessings

Judith Mackenzie

The Association Anglican Women – New Zealand President
The Association of Anglican Women Diocese of Christchurch – President

09/05/2021



The Cathedral Grammar School

Report to the Christchurch Diocesan Synod 2021

Overall Summary

The Cathedral Grammar School was established in 1881 to educate the choristers of the Cathedral. Today we still fulfil that function with 20 boys in the Choristers. In 2020 a Girls' Chorister group was established with 12 girls from The Cathedral Grammar School.

At The Cathedral Grammar School faith, hope and love are at the heart of the matter as we set about nurturing, knowing and growing our students in a holistic, spiritual and heart focused manner. Academic performance and high expectations are balanced with a focus on wellbeing and the development of skills and qualities to thrive in a challenging and evolving world. Every child, every day. It's the Grammar Way.

Each child attends two Chapel services and has one Religious Education lesson each week. The Pre School children have a Chapel service each week.

The roll has increased over the last year, with 288 students currently attending from Pre School to Year 8.

Major activities in the last year

- Regular activities
 - Termly whole school special services in the Transitional Cathedral
 - Dean's Day
 - Junior School Pet Day
 - Art Exhibition
 - Music evenings
- Launch of the Girl Choristers in October 2021. The Girl Choristers had an anthem written especially for them by Sarah McDonald which they sang at their launch.
- Baptism of four Choristers
- Service projects
- Blessing of the site and workers of the new classroom block
- Re-levelling of the administration block
- Appointment of a new Deputy Principal (who will start in July)
- Appointment of a new Head of Pre School

Major activities planned for the coming year

- Operetta (postponed from 2020)
- Hosting a Cultural and Sport exchange with St Mark's Church School, Wellington,
- Completion of the new classroom block

Scott Thelning
Principal

Simon Wynn Thomas
Board Chair

Teresa Kundycki-Carrell
Chaplain

Theology House 2020 Annual Report to Synod

2020 was not the year that any of us had planned. Our small team of Gareth Bezett (Director,) Heather Fraser (Administrator) and Sarah Dunning (Librarian) coped remarkably well with the disruption and adjusted our work patterns according to the Covid alert level system. Many of our more ambitious plans were deferred or scaled back.

Enrolments in the St John's College NZ Diploma of Christian Studies were strong, despite (or perhaps because of) Covid. As well as online learning via Zoom, we hosted 12 students onsite for a weekend intensive, including some from outside Christchurch Diocese. This programme continues to be available to Anglicans without tuition fees.

Our 2020 Lenten study *Life in the Garden* written by Rev Dr Tom Innes and Dorothy Innes was a huge success. We gained many new customers as the word spread about the quality of this publication. Only 100 remain unsold. Like so much else Covid disrupted Lent study groups around the world but I know a number continued over Zoom and other group deferred their study till later in year.

We had three excellent scholars for our winter preaching and seminar series "Theologians in the Cathedral." The two referenda held alongside the 2020 general election provided an excellent opportunity for some public theology. Together with Christchurch Transitional Cathedral, we hosted a pair of seminars with incredible line-ups of experts which were livestreamed. Likewise, we hosted a faith and science seminar for Ice Week which arose from the Cathedral's partnership with Antarctica NZ. We value our ongoing relationship with the Cathedral highly and our thanks go to Dean Lawrence and the team. Over 200 people attended these events.

We experienced a significant up-tick in library memberships. We are fortunate to be well-funded for new acquisitions and we continue to update the collection with a mix of current scholarship and classic resources. A particular focus is on New Testament resources including Koine Greek and Second Temple Judaism.

Theology House's finances continued to benefit from strong investment performance. This was despite a significant market downturn in the first quarter as the extent of the pandemic started to become known. The subsequent rebound more than made up for these losses. Our operational budget is funded from investment returns and grants from the St John's College Trust Board.

The major focus for 2021 will be the move, with the rest of the Anglican Centre, into Central Christchurch. I'm hopeful that our new location will generate more foot traffic and increased utilisation of our services, including the library. We continue to look for ways to support theology students (regardless of denomination or programme of study) within the diocesan boundaries. There is strong demand across society for Te Reo Māori classes and we are actively pursuing options.

The Theology House board comprises: Rev Dr Meg Harvey (Chair,) Rev Stephanie Robson (Deputy Chair,) Rt Rev Dr Peter Carrell (Warden,) Peter Hart, and Silvan Danuser. Rev Cameron Pickering was appointed in April 2021.

Gareth Bezett
Director

May 2021

Youth/ Young Adult Ministries

It has been a year of learning to be flexible and pivot when need be.

There have been a few changes to our team this year. We farewelled Charlotte from the Mental Health role and have welcomed in Guy Cowan to finish the project off. Of course, Spanky moving to Nelson has been a sad farewell. We have been greatly encouraged to have Cherie Dirkze start in the Safeguarding Officer role and have already appreciated what she brings to our team.

Since the last Synod report the main activities/ events have been the following:

- Young Adult Worship Nights have continued to grow since they started at the beginning of 2020 in both attendance and development of musicians and worship leaders. The space is appreciated and well attended by many of our young adult. This year we have also started having youth worship nights once a term in the T.C. We are thankful to Guy and Paul for their continued leadership and discipleship of musicians.
- The Abbey 2020 was set to be in Waikanae in August however covid meant the national event had to be cancelled the week before and it got moved to an online day event. Due the fact everyone was tired of being online we decided to run a one day event here in ChCh using a mixture of online content and in person talks. About 70 people attended the day and it was fantastic to be together for the first time in months, although we missed being able to be in Waikanae together with the rest of NZ.
- Deeper Camp was held at the start of November and was targeted at Intermediates Year 7-9. Due to the uncertainties of Covid we decided to make the camp able to be run in level 1 or 2 which meant reducing it to just one night. A fantastic weekend was had by the young people and youth leader's as they worshiped, listened to talks, and did lots of fun activities. One night and a full day into Saturday evening worked so well that we are running Deeper with that format again this year.
- The Kiln – Communication Series was run over a 4 week period of Monday nights in Term Three. The purpose was to help upskill our Youth Ministers and key young leaders in their ability to speak and communicate well.
- The first Pilgrimage Pilot was held at the start of February for our key youth leaders/Youth Ministers. We stayed at Little River and tried different activities over the three days on Banks Peninsula to see what would work well with young people. More Pilgrimages are set to happen later this year.
- It was great that Easter Camp 2021 happened. We again had a good turn out in Anglican Party Central. The great set up with an APC green hosted many competitive volleyball games. Our groups reported young people making faith commitments at camp and reaping the benefits of having the big event to help strengthen and develop youth groups.

Activities planned for 2021-2022

- Young Adult and Youth Pilgrimages
- Dodgeball Competition
- Sports Competition
- The Abbey in Waikanae
- Deeper Camp
- Young Adult and Youth Worship Nights.

Issues going forward include how to continue to create and grow sustainable youth ministries, best practice health and safety standards are being met, and developing youth leaders for sustainable youth work.

Contents	Page
Non-Financial Information:	
Entity Information	1 - 2
Approval of Financial Report	3
Statement of Service Performance	4 - 5
Financial Information:	
Summary Statement of Financial Performance	6
Statement of Financial Performance	7 - 10
Statement of Financial Position.....	11
Statement of Movements in Equity.....	12
Statement of Cash Flows.....	13
Movements in Special Purpose Funds.....	14
Statement of Accounting Policies.....	15 - 16
Notes to the Performance Report	17 - 21
Independent Auditor's Report.....	22

Legal Name of Entity: Anglican Diocesan Ministry Support Centre

Other Name of Entity: ADMSC

Type of Entity and Legal Basis: The Anglican Diocesan Ministry Support Centre is established under the Code of Canons and Constitution of the Anglican Church in Aotearoa, New Zealand and Polynesia.
The Anglican Diocesan Ministry Support Centre is a registered charity.

Registration Number: CC56265

Entity Purpose or Mission:

The ADMSC primary function is to provide services and resources to support the Anglican Diocese of Christchurch in the advancement of the Christian religion.

- be responsible for the administration of the Diocese.
- provide administrative support to the running of Synod.
- be the vehicle through which the Diocese employs ministry staff to assist ministry units carry out mission and ministry as determined by Synod.
- make funding applications to further the mission and ministry of the Diocese.
- provide administrative support services to the ministry units of the Diocese.

Entity Structure:

Governance Structure:

The Anglican Diocesan Ministry Support Centre is governed by the Diocesan Statutes and Regulations of the Anglican Diocese of Christchurch and the Anglican Diocesan Ministry Support Centre Statute 2018.

Operational Structure:

The ADMSC Governance Board acts as the governing body of the Anglican Diocesan Ministry Support Centre; comprising the Bishop, three members from Standing committee and up to two members co-opted by the Anglican Diocesan Ministry Support Centre Governance Board for specialist skills. The manager of the Anglican Diocesan Ministry Support Centre attends in an ex officio capacity.

The membership of the Standing committee members on the governance board is reviewed annually by Standing Committee at their first meeting following Synod.

The role of the Governance Board is to provide strategic direction on the management of the Anglican Diocesan Ministry Support Centre and fulfil the statutory reporting obligations. The Governance Board must meet not fewer than six times per year.

The financial management of the Anglican Diocesan Ministry Support Centre is the responsibility of the ADMSC Manager who will delegate to appropriately qualified and trained staff in the Anglican Centre.

Main Sources of the Entities Cash and Resources:

The entity relies on the following income sources to cover operating costs:

- Donations & grants
- Investment income

Main Methods Used by the Entity to Raise Funds:

The Anglican Diocesan Ministry Support Centre does not undertake fund raising activities.

Entity Reliance on Volunteers and Donated Goods or Services:

The Anglican Diocesan Ministry Support Centre relies on volunteers for the Governance Board, with Board members volunteering their time and expertise to attend bi-monthly meetings and provide strategic direction on the management of the Centre.

Contact Details

Physical Address:

10 Logistics Drive, Harewood, Christchurch. 8051

Postal Address:

PO Box 4438, Christchurch. 8140

Phone:

(03) 348 6960

Email:

diofinancemanager@anglicanlife.org.nz

Website:

www.anglicanlife.org.nz

ANGLICAN DIOCESAN MINISTRY SUPPORT CENTRE
APPROVAL OF FINANCIAL REPORT
FOR THE YEAR ENDED 31 DECEMBER 2020



The Governance Board are pleased to present the approved financial report including the historical financial statements of the Anglican Diocesan Ministry Support Centre for year ended 31 December 2020.

APPROVED

A handwritten signature in blue ink, appearing to read "Lawrence Kimberley", written over a horizontal line.

The Very Reverend Lawrence Kimberley
Chairperson

Date 2/6/2021

A handwritten signature in blue ink, appearing to read "Lynda Alexander", written over a horizontal line.

Lynda Alexander
Finance Manager

Date 2/6/2021

ANGLICAN DIOCESAN MINISTRY SUPPORT CENTRE
STATEMENT OF SERVICE PERFORMANCE
 FOR THE YEAR ENDED 31 DECEMBER 2020



Description of the Entity's Outcomes:

The principal function of the Anglican Diocesan Ministry Support Centre is providing both ministry and administration support and services for the parishes of the Diocese of Christchurch.

Description and Quantification (to the extent practicable) of the Entity's Outputs:	2020 Actual	2019 Actual
--	----------------	----------------

Ministry & Mission:

Training & Courses:

Clergy Professional Development - Number funded	24	43
Lay Training Development - Number funded	49	102
Clergy Conference	Zoom	85
Post Ordination Training - Number of Clergy	14	13
Deacons Formation - Number of Deacons	11	12
Deacons Retreat - Number of attendees	8	10
Boundaries Education Courses - Number held	8	4

<u>Ministry Staff Employed:</u> (Number of positions)	FTE	FTE
---	-----	-----

Training & Education Ministry Staff:

- Parish ministry & mission support	0.00	0.30
- Education & post ordination training	1.20	1.19
- Rural Anglican ministry support	0.10	0.10
	1.30	1.59

Children, Youth & Young Adults Ministry Staff:

- Children's ministry	0.49	0.32
- Youth ministry	0.98	0.94
- Young adults ministry	0.80	0.75
- Under 40's South Canterbury	0.20	0.00
- Youth mental health	0.75	0.75
	3.22	2.76

Social Justice Staff:

- Social Justice Advocate	0	0.1
---------------------------	---	-----

<u>Chaplaincy Funding:</u> (Number of positions)	FTE	FTE
Christchurch Hospital	0.75	0.75
Canterbury & Lincoln Universities	0.5	0.5
Westland Anglican Regional Ministry Unit	0.75	0.75

ANGLICAN DIOCESE OF CHRISTCHURCH
STATEMENT OF SERVICE PERFORMANCE
 FOR THE YEAR ENDED 31 DECEMBER 2020



Description and Quantification (to the extent practicable) of the Entity's Outputs:	2020 Actual	2019 Actual
<u>Other Grant Funding (SPF):</u>		
	FTE	FTE
Clergy Study Leave Fund - Number of clergy funded	1.6	1
Curates in Training Fund - Number of curates funded	3.8	4.6
Diocesan Earthquake Fund:		
- Operational grant for Chch Cathedral	0	1
- Operational grant for ADMSC	1	1
Selwyn Foundation - Care of the Elderly Fund:		
- Number of centres funded (operating at parishes)	0	6
Pandemic Fund:		
- Number of parishes funded (Ministry Subsidy)	3	0
Bishop's Mission Fund:		
- Number of parishes funded	1	0
<u>Communications:</u>		
Anglican Life magazine (6 issues) - Number printed	5,250	5,500
Anglican e-Life Weekly Newsletter - Number of recipients	1,228	1,069
Anglican Resource Centre - Library items issued	307	355
Administration & Finance:		
<u>Diocesan Accounting Scheme:</u>		
- Number of parishes & Cathedral	29	28
- Number of other Anglican entities	3	3
<u>Centralised Payroll System:</u>		
- Number of clergy (year end)	76	78
- Number of lay persons (year end)	125	123

Additional Information:

The Covid-19 national lockdown has impacted on the number of clergy and laypeople taking courses throughout the 2020 year. This also meant the annual clergy conference was instead run via zoom with the Archbishop of York as the online speaker.

The Selwyn Foundation (Care of the Elderly Fund) was transferred over to Anglican Care at the end of January to continue operating through the existing parish system.

ANGLICAN DIOCESAN MINISTRY SUPPORT CENTRE
SUMMARY STATEMENT OF FINANCIAL PERFORMANCE
 FOR THE YEAR ENDED 31 DECEMBER 2020



	Actual 2020 \$	Budget 2020 \$	Actual 2019 \$
REVENUE			
Donations & other similar revenue			
Donations			
General Operations	855,074	844,808	843,692
Special Purpose Funds	166,393	-	68,149
Grants & Endowments			
General Operations	901,076	723,907	830,051
Special Purpose Funds	4,000	-	-
	<u>1,926,543</u>	<u>1,568,715</u>	<u>1,741,891</u>
Revenue from providing goods & services	141,944	62,050	116,327
Interest & other Investment Income	58,719	6,000	98,213
Other Revenue	138	-	1,253
TOTAL REVENUE	<u>2,127,345</u>	<u>1,636,765</u>	<u>1,957,685</u>
EXPENSES			
Volunteer & employee related costs			
General Operations	984,092	930,948	938,189
Special Purpose Funds	93,558	-	106,506
	<u>1,077,650</u>	<u>930,948</u>	<u>1,044,695</u>
Costs related to providing goods & services			
Administration and Finance	280,730	280,144	242,493
Ministry and Mission	248,243	170,412	263,306
	<u>528,973</u>	<u>450,556</u>	<u>505,799</u>
Grants & donations paid			
General Operations	262,725	198,311	187,913
Special Purpose Funds	851,629	150,000	229,984
	<u>1,114,354</u>	<u>348,311</u>	<u>417,898</u>
Other expenses	7,633	8,176	9,345
TOTAL EXPENSES	<u>2,728,610</u>	<u>1,737,991</u>	<u>1,977,736</u>
Net Surplus (Deficit) for year	<u>(601,265)</u>	<u>(101,226)</u>	<u>(20,052)</u>
SUMMARY			
General Operations	7,213	(101,226)	19,159
Special Purpose Funds	(608,478)	-	(39,211)
Net Surplus (Deficit) for year	<u>(601,265)</u>	<u>(101,226)</u>	<u>(20,052)</u>

This statement should be read in conjunction with the Audit and Notes to the Performance Report

ANGLICAN DIOCESAN MINISTRY SUPPORT CENTRE
STATEMENT OF FINANCIAL PERFORMANCE
 FOR THE YEAR ENDED 31 DECEMBER 2020



REVENUE	Note	Actual 2020 \$	Budget 2020 \$	Actual 2019 \$
Donations & other similar revenue				
Donations - General Operations:				
Parish Quota	5	814,791	814,553	803,690
Donations - General		15,000	5,000	15,000
Donations - WARM Parish Contributions		25,283	25,255	25,002
		<u>855,074</u>	<u>844,808</u>	<u>843,692</u>
Donations - Special Purpose Funds:				
Archdeaconry of Chch Endowment		1,725	-	-
Bishop's Mission Fund		50,116	-	4,153
Clergy Study Leave		55,092	-	56,391
Companion Diocese		3,200	-	-
Curates in Training		300	-	275
Diocesan Earthquake Fund		-	-	500
Elder Care Fund		-	-	892
Kate Gerrard Bequest		48	-	45
Ministry Education Fund		5,000	-	-
Ordination Candidates		1,194	-	2,190
Pandemic Fund		32,193	-	-
Personal Sickness Insurance		3,510	-	3,427
Sister Eveleen Retreat House		14,017	-	275
		<u>166,393</u>	<u>-</u>	<u>68,149</u>
		<u>1,021,467</u>	<u>844,808</u>	<u>911,840</u>
Grants and Endowments				
Bequest - HT Clifford (SPF)		-	-	7,876
Grant - Anglican Pension Board (Chaplain for Retired Clergy)		750	750	750
Grant - CPT General Trust Estate	5	371,132	371,132	373,132
Grant - Ministry of Social Development (Youth)	4	-	-	1,567
Grant - St John's College Trust Board (Operational)	4	305,509	352,025	306,458
Grant - St John's College Trust Board (Episcopal Support)		65,000	-	65,000
Grant - St John's College Trust Board (Covid-19)		100,000	-	-
Grant - St John's College Trust Board (Zoom)		750	-	-
Grant - St John's College Trust Board (New Initiatives)	4	57,935	-	75,268
Grant - Sister Eveleen Retreat House (SPF)		4,000	-	-
		<u>905,076</u>	<u>723,907</u>	<u>830,051</u>
		<u>1,926,543</u>	<u>1,568,715</u>	<u>1,741,891</u>
Revenue from providing goods & services				
Deacons Retreat Fees		-	-	926
Parish Accounting Service Fees	5	69,850	62,050	66,200
VC Hardware Support Fees		3,778	-	-
Youth Ministry - Event Income		3,340	-	8,302
Young Adults Ministry - Event Income		37,591	-	34,212
Sister Eveleen Retreat House Fees (SPF)		27,386	-	6,687
		<u>141,944</u>	<u>62,050</u>	<u>116,327</u>
Interest and other Investment income				
Interest Income	5	3,212	6,000	8,570
CPT Investment Income (SPF)	5	55,507	-	89,643
		<u>58,719</u>	<u>6,000</u>	<u>98,213</u>
Other Income				
Sundry Income		138	-	1,253
TOTAL REVENUE		<u><u>2,127,345</u></u>	<u><u>1,636,765</u></u>	<u><u>1,957,685</u></u>

This statement should be read in conjunction with the Audit Report and Notes to the Performance Report

ANGLICAN DIOCESAN MINISTRY SUPPORT CENTRE
STATEMENT OF FINANCIAL PERFORMANCE
 FOR THE YEAR ENDED 31 DECEMBER 2020



EXPENSES	Note	Actual 2020 \$	Budget 2020 \$	Actual 2019 \$
Volunteer & employee related costs				
General Operations:				
ACC Levies		53	-	295
Allowances - Archdeacons		4,320	4,800	4,028
Clergy Support - Removal Costs		-	5,000	4,913
Clergy Retirement Fund Subsidy		2,000	2,000	2,000
Employee Costs - Admin Staff		28	1,000	568
Honorarium - Chaplaincy for Retired Clergy		1,014	1,000	1,083
Stipend - Archdeacons		5,743	10,519	10,012
Stipend - Assistant to Bishop for Mission Projects		-	30,772	-
Stipend & Wages - Ministry Educator		86,648	84,120	83,736
Stipend - Mission Developer		1,813	31,534	18,682
Stipend - Ordination Director		6,049	6,009	-
Stipend - Post Ordination Training		6,048	6,009	11,412
Stipend - Rural Life Developer		6,049	6,009	5,974
Stipend & Wages - Social Justice Enabler		-	-	3,381
Stipend - WARM Ministry Enabler		55,709	49,869	54,966
Stipend & Wages - Young Adults Ministry		48,349	33,915	45,804
Travel - Archdeacons		6,467	8,000	9,618
Travel - Committees & Admin Staff		7,384	8,000	7,696
Travel - Ministry Team		20,337	15,750	24,183
Wages - Administration (SLA)	5	569,544	526,000	524,708
Wages - Children's Ministry		28,912	30,772	20,046
Wages - Under 40's (South Cnty)		10,458	12,109	-
Wages - Youth Ministry		65,145	57,761	60,805
Wages - Youth Mental Health Educator (New Initiatives)		52,022	-	44,280
		984,092	930,948	938,189
Special Purpose Funds:				
Bishops Mission Fund payouts		61,327	-	5,079
Chch Archdeaconry Endowment payouts		486	-	239
Clergy Resettlement payouts		47	-	44,189
Clergy Study Leave payouts		22,993	-	14,051
Elder Care stipends & wages		-	-	42,272
Personal Sickness Insurance payouts		1,000	-	675
Sister Eveleen Retreat House wages		7,705	-	-
		93,558	-	106,506
		1,077,650	930,948	1,044,695
Costs related to providing goods & services				
Administration and Finance:				
Accommodation costs (SLA)	5	204,140	178,937	162,131
Catering costs - Committees		4,855	8,000	7,167
Equipment costs (SLA)	5	10,101	16,198	10,746
Insurance - Public & Professional liability		20,548	18,064	18,543
Printing, Stationery and Postage (SLA)	5	17,798	26,788	19,750
Sundry Administration costs		2,037	4,750	4,539
Telecommunications & IT costs (SLA)	5	21,251	27,407	19,617
		280,730	280,144	242,493

This statement should be read in conjunction with the Audit Report and Notes to the Performance Report.

ANGLICAN DIOCESAN MINISTRY SUPPORT CENTRE
STATEMENT OF FINANCIAL PERFORMANCE
 FOR THE YEAR ENDED 31 DECEMBER 2020



EXPENSES (continued)	Note	Actual 2020 \$	Budget 2020 \$	Actual 2019 \$
Ministry and Mission:				
Anglican Resource Centre		9,340	10,500	9,250
Archdeacons Retreat		755	2,000	-
Bishops Discretionary expenditure		3,365	5,000	40,082
Bishop - Training Costs		40,000	-	-
Boundaries Education and Monitoring		3,253	11,000	3,176
Clergy Mini Conference		-	-	1,345
Coaching & Counselling costs - Young Adults		152	2,000	-
Communications and Media (SLA)	5	62,205	60,972	63,031
Conferences & Special Services		1,709	1,250	1,094
Ministry Team - Events & Workshops		14,095	13,500	17,015
Ministry Team - Hospitality		4,675	1,950	3,942
Ministry Team - Resources & Materials		6,030	3,900	4,823
Ministry Team - Telecommunications		2,902	2,340	2,919
Ministry Team - Young Adults (New Initiatives)		43,452	-	66,027
Sister Eveleen Retreat House - expenses		-	6,000	8,078
Sundry Ministry expenses		-	-	41
Training Support & Education - Clergy		15,084	17,000	18,448
Training Support & Education - Lay Training		12,902	13,000	14,971
Training Support & Education - Ordinands		8,754	20,000	3,988
Elder Care expenses (SPF)		-	-	1,446
Ordination Candidates Fund payouts (SPF)		-	-	1,083
Sister Eveleen Retreat House expenses (SPF)		19,572	-	2,547
		<u>248,243</u>	<u>170,412</u>	<u>263,306</u>
		528,973	450,556	505,799
Grants & donations paid				
General Operations:				
Anglican Care Grant		6,000	6,000	6,000
Archdeacon grants to parishes		40,000	35,000	35,833
Bishopric Estate Grant		10,000	10,000	-
Cathedral Education Grant		50,000	-	-
Cathedral Quota Grant		30,000	30,000	30,000
Chaplaincies - Canterbury University Grant		26,127	26,127	25,755
Chaplaincies - Christchurch Hospital Grant		60,285	60,285	59,449
Chaplaincies - Lincoln University Grant		13,063	13,063	12,878
Chaplaincies - Timaru Hospital Grant		8,250	8,250	8,250
Joint Regional Committee Grant		-	250	250
Ministry Support grants to parishes		10,000	-	-
Third World Debt Reduction Grant		9,000	9,336	9,498
		<u>262,725</u>	<u>198,311</u>	<u>187,913</u>
Special Purpose Funds:				
Bishop's Discretionary Fund		-	-	5,007
Canterbury Earthquake Fund		-	-	50,000
Church Extension Fund		-	-	4,882
Curates in Training Fund		141,959	150,000	170,095
Elder Care Fund		689,671	-	-
Pandemic Fund		20,000	-	-
		<u>851,629</u>	<u>150,000</u>	<u>229,984</u>
		1,114,354	348,311	417,898

This statement should be read in conjunction with the Audit Report and Notes to the Performance Report

ANGLICAN DIOCESAN MINISTRY SUPPORT CENTRE
STATEMENT OF FINANCIAL PERFORMANCE
 FOR THE YEAR ENDED 31 DECEMBER 2020



	Note	Actual 2020 \$	Budget 2020 \$	Actual 2019 \$
EXPENSES (continued)				
Other expenses				
Audit Fees		6,300	5,000	5,000
Depreciation	1	1,299	1,026	1,026
Interest expense	5	34	150	788
Legal/Consultancy Services		-	2,000	2,532
		<u>7,633</u>	<u>8,176</u>	<u>9,345</u>
TOTAL EXPENSES		<u>2,728,610</u>	<u>1,737,991</u>	<u>1,977,736</u>
Net Surplus (Deficit) for year		<u>(601,265)</u>	<u>(101,226)</u>	<u>(20,052)</u>

This statement should be read in conjunction with the Audit Report and Notes to the Performance Report

ANGLICAN DIOCESAN MINISTRY SUPPORT CENTRE
STATEMENT OF FINANCIAL POSITION
AS AT 31 DECEMBER 2020



	Note	\$	2020 \$	2019 \$
EQUITY				
Accumulated Funds			26,373	19,160
Reserves			2,294,135	2,902,614
TOTAL EQUITY			2,320,509	2,921,774
ASSETS				
CURRENT ASSETS				
Bank Accounts & Cash				
Petty Cash Float		300		300
ANZ Cheque & Call Accounts		645,990		587,398
CPT Call Account	5	50,385		48,680
Diocese Current Account	5	6,923		1,887
			703,598	638,265
Other Current Assets				
Debtors & Prepayments		267,793		178,497
Goods & Service Tax		24,294		19,696
Cathedral Loan (ex Special Purpose Funds)	3	180,000		180,000
			472,088	378,193
Total Current Assets			1,175,686	1,016,458
NON CURRENT ASSETS				
Investments				
Special Purpose Fund Investments:				
CPT Fixed Income Fund	5	1,506,589		2,118,579
CPT Balanced Growth Fund	5	29,989		26,478
		1,536,579		2,145,057
			1,536,579	2,145,057
Plant & Equipment	1		8,342	4,098
Total Non Current Assets			1,544,920	2,149,155
TOTAL ASSETS			2,720,606	3,165,613
LIABILITIES				
CURRENT LIABILITIES				
Creditors & Accrued Expenses		212,527		166,139
Employee Costs Payable		25,603		23,688
Unused Grants with Conditions	4	140,567		41,986
Parish Current Accounts	5	21,400		12,027
			400,097	243,839
TOTAL LIABILITIES			400,097	243,839
NET ASSETS			2,320,509	2,921,774

This statement should be read in conjunction with the Audit Report and Notes to the Performance Report

ANGLICAN DIOCESAN MINISTRY SUPPORT CENTRE
STATEMENT OF MOVEMENTS IN EQUITY
 FOR THE YEAR ENDED 31 DECEMBER 2020



	Note	2020 \$	2019 \$
EQUITY			
ACCUMULATED FUNDS			
Opening Balance		19,160	-
Net Surplus (Deficit) for the year		(601,265)	(20,052)
Transfers (to) / from Special Purpose Funds		608,478	39,211
		<u>7,213</u>	<u>19,160</u>
Closing Balance		26,373	19,160
RESERVES			
Capital Contribution			
Opening Balance		577,557	-
Capital contribution from Diocese of Christchurch	6	-	2,941,825
Transfers to Special Purpose Funds		-	(2,364,268)
		<u>577,557</u>	<u>577,557</u>
Closing Balance		577,557	577,557
Special Purpose Funds			
Opening Balance		2,325,057	-
Transfers from Capital Contribution Reserve		-	2,364,268
Transfers (to) / from Accumulated Funds		(608,478)	(39,211)
		<u>1,716,579</u>	<u>2,325,057</u>
Closing Balance		1,716,579	2,325,057
Total Reserves		2,294,135	2,902,614
TOTAL EQUITY		2,320,509	2,921,774

ANGLICAN DIOCESAN MINISTRY SUPPORT CENTRE
STATEMENT OF CASH FLOWS
 FOR THE YEAR ENDED 31 DECEMBER 2020



	2020 \$	2019 \$
CASH FLOWS FROM OPERATING ACTIVITIES		
Cash was received from:		
Donations, fundraising and other similar receipts	2,037,651	1,783,877
Receipts from providing goods or services	141,944	116,327
Interest and other investment receipts	3,208	8,570
Other revenue	138	1,253
	<u>2,182,941</u>	<u>1,910,028</u>
Net GST	(4,598)	(19,696)
Cash was applied to:		
Payments to suppliers and employees	1,641,675	1,547,915
Donations or grants paid	1,114,354	417,898
	<u>2,756,030</u>	<u>1,965,813</u>
Net Cash Flows from Operating Activities	<u>(577,687)</u>	<u>(75,481)</u>
CASH FLOWS FROM INVESTING & FINANCING ACTIVITIES		
Cash was received from:		
Capital Contribution from Diocese of Christchurch	-	572,429
Receipts from the sale of plant and equipment	-	1,739
Receipts from reduction of CPT investments	1,019,546	399,291
	<u>1,019,546</u>	<u>973,459</u>
Cash was applied to:		
Payments to acquire plant and equipment	5,543	1,735
Payments to increase CPT investments	380,356	270,005
	<u>385,900</u>	<u>271,740</u>
Net Cash Flows from Investing and Financing Activities	<u>633,646</u>	<u>701,719</u>
Net Increase / (Decrease) in Cash	55,960	626,238
Opening Cash	626,238	-
Closing Cash	<u>682,198</u>	<u>626,238</u>
THIS IS REPRESENTED BY:		
Petty Cash Float	300	300
ANZ Cheque & Call Account	645,990	587,398
CPT Call Account	50,385	48,680
Diocese Current Account	6,923	1,887
Parish Current Accounts	(21,400)	(12,027)
Bank Accounts and Cash	<u>682,198</u>	<u>626,238</u>

This statement should be read in conjunction with the Audit Report and Notes to the Performance Report

ANGLICAN DIOCESAN MINISTRY SUPPORT CENTRE
MOVEMENTS IN SPECIAL PURPOSE FUNDS
FOR THE YEAR ENDED 31 DECEMBER 2020



Name of Fund	Note	BALANCE 1 Jan 2020	FUND MOVEMENTS					BALANCE 31 Dec 2020
			External Contri's	Diocese Contri's	Investment Income	External Payments	Internal Transfers	
SPECIAL PURPOSE FUNDS								
General Parochal Purposes:								
Children's Ministry Fund	1	11,421			400			11,821
Church Extension Fund	2	96,366			3,375			99,740
		107,787			3,774			111,561
Funds for Benefit of Clergy:								
Clergy Resettlement	3	184,302			6,454	(47)		190,708
Operating Funds:								
Clergy Study Leave	4	299,562	55,092		11,182	(22,993)		342,843
Curates in Training	5	13,445	300	150,000	501	(141,959)		22,287
Local Shared Ministry Reserve Pool	6	16,901			592			17,493
		329,908	55,392	150,000	12,274	(164,951)		382,622
Other Specific Purpose Funds:								
Outreach	7	20,388			714			21,102
Kate Gerrard Bequest	8	8,341	48		293			8,682
Resource Centre Equipment Reserve	9	12,970			454			13,424
Archives John Hendry Trust	10	2,258			79			2,337
Bishop's Discretionary Fund	11	2,564			90			2,653
Companion Diocese	12	14,345	3,200		587			18,132
Mediation Reserve	13	641			22			663
Personal Sickness Insurance Fund	14	137,963	3,510		4,835	(1,000)		145,309
Ordination Candidates Fund	15	29,720	1,194		1,056			31,971
Diocesan Earthquake Fund	16	225,965			1,496		(47,461)	180,000
Elder Care Fund	17	687,921			1,749	(689,671)		-
Parish Support Fund	18	113,064			3,959			117,023
Evangelistic Work (Saving Souls)	19	18,073			633			18,706
Sister Eveleen Retreat House Fund	20	18,214	45,402	6,000	884	(27,277)	(5,543)	37,679
The Bishop's Mission Fund	21	337,967	50,116		11,653	(61,327)		338,409
Pandemic Fund	22	-	32,193		356	(20,000)		12,549
Ministry Education Fund	23	-	5,000					5,000
		1,630,396	140,662	6,000	28,861	(799,274)	(53,005)	953,641
TOTAL SPECIAL PURPOSE FUNDS		2,252,393	196,053	156,000	51,364	(964,273)	(53,005)	1,638,533
BEQUESTS AND ENDOWMENTS								
St Faiths Religious Education - Capital	24	6,214			584		(247)	6,550
St Faiths Religious Education - Income	24	8,586			306		247	9,140
Archdeaconry of Christchurch Endowment	25	12,228		1,725	1,148	(486)		14,615
Bishop's Ordination Candidate	26	37,600			1,317			38,917
Clifford H T Bequest	27	8,036			788			8,824
TOTAL BEQUESTS AND ENDOWMENTS		72,664	-	1,725	4,143	(486)	-	78,046
TOTAL		2,325,057	196,053	157,725	55,507	(964,759)	(53,005)	1,716,579

PURPOSES & CONDITIONS OF USE

Special Purpose Funds

- To fund grants for children's work within the Diocese.
- Revenue to be used to extend ministry and mission into areas of population growth.
- Fund to be utilised at the discretion of Standing Committee for clergy resettlement.
- To fund the cost of clergy stipends over the period while clergy are on approved study leave.
- Fund provides a subsidy to parishes with curates in training for up to a maximum of 3 years.
- Fund to be utilised for the financing of Local Shared Ministry in the Diocese.
- To fund new parish outreach initiatives in the Diocese.
- Bequest to be used for providing bibles for boys within the Diocese.
- Fund for the purchase of Resource Centre equipment.
- To fund the cost of publishing a survey of architectural drawings
- Donations for Bishop's discretionary use.
- Fund for future Companion Diocese expenses.
- Fund for the settlement of claims.
- Fund to assist parishes with covering the cost of relieving clergy.
- Fund for assistance of Ordination Candidates (eg: bibles etc.)
- Fund for assisting with earthquake related ministry, pastoral care and building needs in the Diocese. A \$180,000 loan was provided to the Christchurch Cathedral on the 16th April 2013 from this fund, this is interest free and repayable on demand.
- Fund for caring of the elderly in Canterbury.
- Fund for providing financial support to parishes.
- Fund to be used for evangelistic work in saving souls (requested not in building churches).
- Fund for running of the Sister Eveleen Retreat House.
- Fund to be used at the Bishop's discretion for mission opportunities.
- Fund for assisting parishes due to Covid-19 through to end of 2021, any remaining balance to be transferred to the Bishop's Development Fund..
- Fund to be used for education and training purposes as the discretion of the Diocesan Ministry Educator.

Bequests & Endowments (Income available only)

- To fund religious education of NZ women at the discretion of the Bishop.
- To augment the stipends of clergy with young children in parishes within the old Christchurch archdeaconry.
- Bishop's discretionary fund for Ordination Candidates.
- No restrictions have been placed on this bequest.

Basis of Preparation

The Anglican Diocesan Ministry Support Centre has elected to apply PBE SFR-A (NFP) Public Benefit Simple Format Reporting - Accrual (Not-For-Profit) on the basis that it does not have public accountability and has total annual expenses of equal to or less than \$2,000,000.

All transactions in the Performance Report are reported using the accrual basis of accounting.

The Performance Report is prepared under the assumption that the Anglican Diocesan Ministry Support Centre will continue to operate in the foreseeable future and all amounts are stated in NZ dollars.

Goods and Services Tax (GST)

The Anglican Diocesan Ministry Support Centre is registered for GST, therefore all amounts are recorded exclusive of GST, except for debtors and creditors which are stated inclusive of GST.

Income Tax

The Anglican Diocesan Ministry Support Centre is wholly exempt from New Zealand income tax having fully complied with all statutory conditions for these exemptions.

Revenue Recognition

Donations:

Donations are recognised as revenue when cash is received.

Grants:

Grant income is accounted for depending on whether or not it has a "use or return" condition attached. Where no "use or return" conditions are attached, the revenue is recorded as income when the cash is received. Where income includes a "use or return" condition, it is initially recorded as a liability on receipt. The income is then subsequently recognised within the Statement of Financial Performance as the performance conditions are met.

Interest Income:

Interest income is recognised on an accruals basis.

Other Income:

All other income is accounted for on an accruals basis in accordance with the substance of the transaction.

Bank Accounts and Cash

Bank Accounts and cash in the Statement of Cash Flows comprise cash balances and bank balances (including short term deposits) with original maturities of 90 days or less.

Debtors

Debtors are stated at their expected realisable value. Bad debts are written off in the year in which they become uncollectible.

Investments

Investments are stated at fair value. Investments with the Church Property Trustees, although available at call, are shown according to the Anglican Diocesan Ministry Support Centre's intention of retaining them for the long term.

Plant and equipment

Plant and equipment are recorded at cost less accumulated depreciation. Assets less than \$500 are expensed. Depreciation has been provided on a straight line basis, to allocate the assets cost less estimated residual value over their estimated economic lives.

Estimated economic life is:

Plant & Equipment	5 years
-------------------	---------

Tier 2 PBE Accounting Standards Applied

The Anglican Diocesan Ministry Support Centre has not adopted any Tier 2 PBE Accounting Standards in the preparation of these accounts.

Changes in Accounting Policies

There have been no changes in accounting policies. Policies have been applied on a consistent basis with those of the previous reporting period.

1 Plant & Equipment

This Year	Cost	Purchases and Sales	Depn	Accumulated Depreciation	Closing Balance
Asset Class	\$	\$	\$	\$	\$
Motor Vehicles	-	-	-	-	-
Sound System	10,667	5,543	1,301	2,325	8,342
Total	10,667	5,543	1,301	2,325	8,342

Last Year	Cost	Purchases	Depn	Accumulated Depreciation	Closing Balance
Asset Class	\$	\$	\$	\$	\$
Motor Vehicles	-	-	-	-	-
Sound System	5,123	5,123	1,026	1,026	4,098
Total	5,123	5,123	1,026	1,026	4,098

Significant donated assets recorded

There are no significant donated assets recorded in the performance report.

Significant donated assets not recorded

There are no significant donated assets that are not recorded in the performance report.

2 Commitments and Contingencies

Commitments

There are no commitments as at balance date. (last Year - nil)

Contingent Liabilities and Guarantees

There are no contingent liabilities or guarantees as at balance date. (Last year - nil)

3 Cathedral Loan

Purpose of loan	Term	Interest Rate	2020	2019
			\$	\$
Cathedral general operations	On Demand	Nil	180,000	180,000
			180,000	180,000

The Cathedral loan is unsecured and interest free and was funded from the Diocesan Earthquake fund in April 2013. The loan is repayable on demand, three months notice of such demand will be given.

4 Unused Grants with Conditions

St John's College Trust Board Grants:

Operational Grant

Annual grant funding for the ministry educator, ministry to under 40's, formation and training for mission and ministry, Anglican Resource Centre and deacons formation. Due to the impact of Covid-19 lockdowns during 2020 the St John's College Trust Board have permitted unspent operational funds to be carried forward to 2021.

Bishop's Ordination Grant

A grant received for assisting towards training expenses of the new bishop elect in 2019.

Unplugged Network Grant

Three year new initiative grant totaling \$135,000 for educating young adults in the ongoing practice of Christian contemplation, through holding 3 day silent retreats in Christchurch where they are introduced to the theology and practice of Christian contemplative spirituality, and can then go on to educate others on future unplugged retreats.

Youth Mental Health Grant

Three year new initiative grant totaling \$214,250 for employing a youth mental health educator who will work to pilot and develop various education programs for the various ministries that work with under 40's around issues concerning emotional health and it's connection with spiritual wellbeing and Christian theology.

Vocatio Grant

One year new initiative grant of \$20,920 for an experimental community of formation and learning located in Christchurch for young adults who find themselves on the very outer edges of church, or outside of church altogether. The primary emphasis to be on personal vocation, contemplative spirituality and emotional health.

Ministry of Social Development Grant:

Grant received for delivering youth-led projects for people aged 12 to 24 years aiming to increase resilience through leadership, mentoring and volunteering activities at Banks Peninsula through community events such as picnics, hangis and beach clean ups.

			2020		2019
		\$	\$	\$	\$
Opening Balance			41,986		30,763
	Purpose				
Grant Income Received:					
St Johns Trust Board	Operational	352,025		306,458	
St Johns Trust Board	Unplugged Network	40,000		45,000	
St Johns Trust Board	Youth Mental Health	70,000		56,750	
			462,025		408,208
Utilised as follows:					
St Johns Trust Board	Operational	(305,509)		(306,458)	
St Johns Trust Board	Unplugged Network	(5,913)		(22,325)	
St Johns Trust Board	Youth Mental Health	(52,022)		(45,146)	
St Johns Trust Board	Vocatio	-		(7,797)	
St Johns Trust Board	Bishops Ordination	-		(13,692)	
		(363,444)		(395,418)	
MSD	Youth Ministry	-		(1,567)	
			(363,444)		(396,985)
Closing Balance			140,567		41,986
Comprised as follows:					
St Johns Trust Board	Operational	46,516		-	
St Johns Trust Board	Unplugged Network	62,176		28,089	
St Johns Trust Board	Youth Mental Health	29,582		11,604	
			138,274		39,693
MSD	Youth Ministry		2,293		2,293
Total Unused Grants			140,567		41,986

5 Related Parties

The Anglican Centre

The Diocese of Christchurch, through the Anglican Diocesan Ministry Support Centre, with the Church Property Trustees and Anglican Care, share services and resources through the Anglican Centre. Operational costs are funded through service level contributions from the three partner entities.

The service level agreement (SLA) was entered into in November 2005 with the Anglican Centre. The shared staffing services; equipment, resources and facilities; communications & media relations advice; and the provision of storage for records and historical documents are apportioned between the partner entities on an appropriate basis. The SLA is reviewed and negotiated on an annual basis.

	2020	2019	2020	2019
	Value of Transactions		Amount Outstanding	
	\$	\$	\$	\$
Service level agreement charges	885,039	799,983	12,869	9,885
	885,039	799,983	12,869	9,885

Diocese of Christchurch

The Anglican Diocesan Ministry Support Centre provides short term cash flow funding to the Anglican Diocese of Christchurch on an arms length basis as required. The funding is unsecured, interest is charged at the current ANZ Call account rate and is repayable on demand.

	2020	2019	2020	2019
	Value of Transactions		Amount Outstanding	
	\$	\$	\$	\$
Current Account:				
Interest Income	37	-	-	-
Interest Expense	-	386	-	-
Value of Current Account			6,923	1,887
	37	386	6,923	1,887

Church Property Trustees

The Church Property Trustees (CPT) provides short term cash flow funding to the Anglican Diocesan Ministry Support Centre on an arms length basis as required. The funding is unsecured, interest is charged at 5.4% p.a. (2019: 5.4%) and is repayable on demand.

There was no funding from CPT outstanding as at the end of 2020 (2019: nil).

The Anglican Diocesan Ministry Support Centre invests all special purpose funds in either the Fixed Income or Balanced Growth funds on the same terms and conditions as other investors.

	2020	2019	2020	2019
	Value of Transactions		Amount Outstanding	
	\$	\$	\$	\$
Operating Grant Income:				
General Trust Estate	371,132	373,132	-	-
Fixed Income Fund investments:				
Interest Income	54,692	90,459	-	-
Value of Investment			1,556,974	2,167,259
Balanced Growth Fund investments:				
Revaluation Gain	2,520	2,253	-	-
Value of Investment			29,989	26,478
	428,344	465,844	1,586,963	2,193,737

Parishes

The Anglican Diocesan Ministry Support Centre operates a centralised payroll service for clergy stipends & allowances and staff wages and also pays other related parish expenses. The ADMSC invoices parishes for reimbursement on a monthly basis in arrears.

	2020	2019	2020	2019
	Value of Transactions		Amount Outstanding	
	\$	\$	\$	\$
Costs on-charged as Agent:				
Centralised payroll & parish charges	7,602,315	7,823,856	93,167	63,155
	7,602,315	7,823,856	93,167	63,155

The Anglican Diocesan Ministry Support Centre operates a parish accounting service. Currently there are 29 parishes, the Cathedral and 3 related Anglican entities utilising this service.

Parish accounting fees are invoiced to parishes with the centralised payroll & parish charges.

One parish operates a current account with the ADMSC for deposits and payments, interest is paid at the current ANZ on call rate.

	2020	2019	2020	2019
	Value of Transactions		Amount Outstanding	
	\$	\$	\$	\$
Parish Accounting Services:				
Fees Income	69,850	66,200	-	-
Current Accounts:				
Interest Expense	34	393	-	-
Value of Current Accounts			21,400	12,027
	69,884	66,593	21,400	12,027

The Anglican Diocesan Ministry Support Centre invoices parishes on a monthly basis for their allocated share of parish quota. Quota is invoiced to parishes with the centralised payroll & parish charges.

	2020	2019
	Value of Transactions	
	\$	\$
Parish Quota Income	814,791	803,690
	814,791	803,690

6 Capital Contribution Reserve

The net assets of the Anglican Diocese of Christchurch were transferred to the Anglican Diocesan Ministry Support Centre on the 1st January 2019 at fair value. These have been treated as a capital contribution from owners recognised through equity.

7 Events after Balance Date

There were no events that have occurred after the balance date that would have a material impact on the performance report.

Last Year: Impact of the Coronavirus (COVID-19) outbreak

Subsequent to end of the financial year, the COVID-19 outbreak was declared a pandemic by the World Health Organization in March 2020.

We have not seen a significant impact on our activities to date. The outbreak and the response of Governments in dealing with the pandemic is interfering with general activity levels within the community, and the economy, and the Diocesan Ministry Support Centre's activities. The scale and duration of these developments remain uncertain as at the date of this report, however they may have an impact on our financial performance, cash flows, and financial condition.

It is not possible to estimate the impact of the outbreak's near-term and longer effects or Governments' varying efforts to combat the outbreak and support the community. This being the case we note that the value of certain assets recorded in the statement of financial position determined by reference to fair or market values at 31 December 2019 may have materially changed by the date of this report. These include the valuation of investments and special purpose funds. Similarly, post balance date investment income from investments held by the Diocesan Ministry Support Centre may be materially reduced.

The financial statements have been prepared based upon conditions existing at 31 December 2019 and considering those events occurring subsequent to that date, that provide evidence of conditions that existed at the end of the reporting period. As the outbreak of COVID-19 occurred after 31 December 2019, its impact is considered an event that is indicative of conditions that arose after the reporting period and accordingly, no adjustments have been made to financial statements as at 31 December 2019 for the impacts of COVID-19.

8 Ability to Continue Operating

The Anglican Diocesan Ministry Support Centre has the financial resources available to it to continue into the foreseeable future.

Independent Auditor's Report To the Members of Anglican Diocesan Ministry Support Centre

Report on the Performance Report

We have audited the performance report of Anglican Diocesan Ministry Support Centre (the "Entity") on pages 1 to 21, which comprises the Entity information, the statement of service performance, the statement of financial performance, the statement of movements in equity and statement of cash flows for the year ended 31 December 2020, the statement of financial position of the Entity as at 31 December 2020, and the statement of accounting policies and other explanatory information.

In our opinion:

- ▶ the reported outcomes and outputs, and quantification of the outputs to the extent practicable, in the statement of service performance are suitable;
- ▶ the accompanying performance report on pages 1 to 21 presents fairly, in all material respects
 - the Entity information for the year ended 31 December 2020;
 - the service performance for the year then ended; and
 - the financial position of the Entity as at 31 December 2020, and its financial performance, and cash flows for the year then ended

in accordance with Public Benefit Entity Simple Format Reporting - Accrual (Not-For-Profit) issued by the New Zealand Accounting Standards Board.

This report is made solely to the members of the Entity, as a body. Our audit has been undertaken so that we might state to the Entity's members those matters we are required to state to them in an auditor's report and for no other purpose. To the fullest extent permitted by law, we do not accept or assume responsibility to anyone other than the Entity and the Entity's members as a body, for our audit work, for this report, or for the opinions we have formed.

Basis for Opinion

We conducted our audit of the statement of financial performance, statement of financial position, statement of movements in equity and statement of cash flows, statement of accounting policies and notes to the performance report in accordance with International Standards on Auditing (New Zealand), and the audit of the Entity information and statement of service performance in accordance with the International Standard on Assurance Engagements (New Zealand) ISAE (NZ) 3000 (Revised). Our responsibilities under those standards are further described in the Auditor's Responsibilities for the Audit of the Performance Report section of our report.

We are independent of the Entity in accordance with Professional and Ethical Standard 1 *International Code of Ethics for Assurance Practitioners (including International Independence Standards)* (New Zealand) issued by the New Zealand Auditing and Assurance Standards Board, and we have fulfilled our other ethical responsibilities in accordance with these requirements.

We believe that the audit evidence we have obtained is sufficient and appropriate to provide a basis for our opinion.

Other than in our capacity as auditor we have no relationship with, or interest in, the Entity. Partners and employees of our firm may deal with the Entity on normal terms within the ordinary course of the activities of the Entity.

Information Other than the Performance Report and Auditor's Report

The Anglican Diocesan Ministry Support Centre Governance Board are responsible for the Annual Performance Report, which includes information other than the performance report and auditor's report.

Our opinion on the performance report does not cover the other information and we do not express any form of assurance conclusion thereon.

In connection with our audit of the performance report, our responsibility is to read the other information and, in doing so, consider whether the other information is materially inconsistent with the performance report or our knowledge obtained during the audit, or otherwise appears to be materially misstated.

When we read the Annual Report, if we conclude that there is a material misstatement therein, we are required to communicate the matter to those charged with governance and, if uncorrected, to take appropriate action to bring the matter to the attention of users for whom our auditor's report was prepared.

Governance Board' Responsibility for the Performance Report

The Governance Board are responsible on behalf of the Entity for:

- ▶ Identifying outcomes and outputs, and quantifying the outputs to the extent practicable, that are relevant, reliable, comparable and understandable, to report in the statement of service performance;
- ▶ the preparation and fair presentation of the performance report on behalf of the entity which comprises:
 - the Entity information;
 - the statement of service performance; and
 - the statement of financial performance, statement of financial position, statement of movements in equity, statement of cash flows, statement of accounting policies and notes to the performance report

in accordance with Public Benefit Entity Simple Format Reporting – Accrual (Not-For-Profit) issued in New Zealand by the New Zealand Accounting Standards Board, and

- ▶ for such internal control as the Governance Board determine is necessary to enable the preparation of the performance report that is free from material misstatement, whether due to fraud or error.

In preparing the performance report, the Governance Board are responsible on behalf of Entity for assessing the Entity's ability to continue as a going concern, disclosing, as applicable, matters related to going concern and using the going concern basis of accounting unless the Governance Board either intend to liquidate the Entity or cease operations, or have no realistic alternative but to do so.

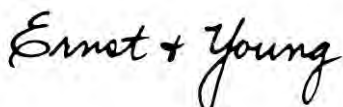
Auditor's Responsibility

Our objectives are to obtain reasonable assurance about whether the performance report is free from material misstatement, whether due to fraud or error, and to issue an auditor's report that includes our opinion. Reasonable assurance is a high level of assurance but is not a guarantee that an audit conducted in accordance with ISAs (NZ) and ISAE (NZ) 3000 (Revised) will always detect a material misstatement when it exists. Misstatements can arise from fraud or error and are considered material if, individually or in the aggregate, they could reasonably be expected to influence the economic decisions of users taken on the basis of this performance report.

As part of an audit in accordance with ISAs (NZ) and ISAE (NZ) 3000 (Revised), we exercise professional judgement and maintain professional scepticism throughout the audit. We also:

- ▶ Identify and assess the risks of material misstatement of the performance report, whether due to fraud or error, design and perform audit procedures responsive to those risks, and obtain audit evidence that is sufficient and appropriate to provide a basis for our opinion. The risk of not detecting a material misstatement resulting from fraud is higher than for one resulting from error, as fraud may involve collusion, forgery, intentional omissions, misrepresentations, or the override of internal control.
- ▶ Obtain an understanding of internal control relevant to the audit in order to design audit procedures that are appropriate in the circumstances, but not for the purpose of expressing an opinion on the effectiveness of the entity's internal control.
- ▶ Evaluate the appropriateness of accounting policies used and the reasonableness of accounting estimates and related disclosures made by management.
- ▶ Conclude on the appropriateness of the use of the going concern basis of accounting by the Governance Board and, based on the audit evidence obtained, whether a material uncertainty exists related to events or conditions that may cast significant doubt on the Entity's ability to continue as a going concern. If we conclude that a material uncertainty exists, we are required to draw attention in our auditor's report to the related disclosures in the performance report or, if such disclosures are inadequate, to modify our opinion. Our conclusions are based on the audit evidence obtained up to the date of our auditor's report. However, future events or conditions may cause the Entity to cease to continue as a going concern.
- ▶ Evaluate the overall presentation, structure and content of the performance report, including the disclosures, and whether the performance report represents the underlying transactions and events in a manner that achieves fair presentation.
- ▶ Perform procedures to obtain evidence about and evaluate whether the reported outcomes and outputs, and quantification of the outputs to the extent practicable, are relevant, reliable, comparable and understandable.

We communicate with the Governance Board regarding, among other matters, the planned scope and timing of the audit and significant audit findings, including any significant deficiencies in internal control that we identify during our audit.

The logo for Ernst & Young, featuring the company name in a stylized, handwritten-style script.

Chartered Accountants
Christchurch
18 June 2021

ANGLICAN DIOCESAN MINISTRY SUPPORT CENTRE

ANNUAL BUDGET

For Year Ended 31 December 2022

Year ending 31 December	Actual 2020	Budget 2021	Budget 2022	Forecast 2023	Forecast 2024	Forecast 2025
SUMMARY						
Income	1,898,440	2,110,226	2,171,051	2,133,542	2,164,100	2,195,238
Less Expenditure:						
Episcopal Support	110,649	326,778	322,168	328,405	334,766	341,255
Finance & Administration	843,524	858,731	938,763	954,827	973,768	993,089
Mission & Ministry	937,054	944,248	929,880	871,253	883,359	896,252
Total Expenditure	1,891,227	2,129,757	2,190,810	2,154,484	2,191,894	2,230,596
NET SURPLUS / (DEFICIT)	7,213	(19,531)	(19,759)	(20,943)	(27,794)	(35,358)
INCOME						
Parish Quota Income	814,791	830,844	847,461	864,410	881,698	899,332
General Trust Estate - Operational Grant	371,132	400,000	490,000	490,000	490,000	490,000
St Johns Trust Board - Ministry Grant	305,509	359,066	355,650	360,985	366,399	371,895
St Johns Trust Board - New Initiatives Grant	57,935	110,000	67,500	-	-	-
St Johns Trust Board - Episcopal Grant	65,000	65,000	66,635	67,634	68,649	69,679
St Johns Trust Board - Covid Educational Grant	100,000	-	-	-	-	-
St Johns Trust Board - Zoom Grant	750	-	769	780	792	804
Diocesan Earthquake Fund - SLA Grant	47,461	-	-	-	-	-
Bishopric Estate Grant - Bishop's Office	-	260,516	255,023	260,123	265,326	270,632
Chaplain for Retired Clergy Grant	750	750	750	750	750	750
Young Adults - New Initiatives Income	37,591	-	-	-	-	-
Deacon Formation Retreat Fees	-	1,000	1,000	1,000	1,000	1,000
Parish Accounting Scheme Fees	69,850	77,050	79,764	81,359	82,986	84,646
Donations	15,000	5,000	5,000	5,000	5,000	5,000
Interest Income	3,212	1,000	1,500	1,500	1,500	1,500
Sundry Income	9,459	-	-	-	-	-
TOTAL INCOME	1,898,440	2,110,226	2,171,051	2,133,542	2,164,100	2,195,238
EXPENDITURE						
EPISCOPAL SUPPORT						
Archdeacons	57,284	61,261	62,145	63,282	64,441	65,623
Bishop's Discretion	3,365	5,000	5,000	5,000	5,000	5,000
Bishop's Office	-	260,516	255,023	260,123	265,326	270,632
Educational Grant (Bishop's Office)	40,000	-	-	-	-	-
Bishopric Estate Grant	10,000	-	-	-	-	-
Total Episcopal Support	110,649	326,778	322,168	328,405	334,766	341,255

ANGLICAN DIOCESAN MINISTRY SUPPORT CENTRE

ANNUAL BUDGET

For Year Ended 31 December 2022

Year ending 31 December	Actual 2020	Budget 2021	Budget 2022	Forecast 2023	Forecast 2024	Forecast 2025
<u>FINANCE & ADMINISTRATION</u>						
Administration Costs	20,690	30,780	32,476	30,415	30,868	31,330
Anglican Centre - Service Level Agreement:						
Accommodation costs (Incl. Archives)	204,140	232,733	223,262	227,727	232,281	236,927
Equipment costs	10,101	12,618	11,700	11,934	12,173	12,416
Telephones & Information Technology	21,251	20,047	25,884	26,402	26,930	27,468
Wages & Personnel costs	569,544	540,466	624,753	637,248	649,993	662,993
Stationery, Printing & Postage	17,798	22,087	20,688	21,102	21,524	21,954
	822,834	827,951	906,287	924,412	942,901	961,759
Total Finance & Administration	843,524	858,731	938,763	954,827	973,768	993,089
<u>MISSION & MINISTRY</u>						
Ministry Education:						
Discipleship Development	1,929	-	-	-	-	-
Ministry Educator (100% FTE)	92,029	89,633	96,050	95,371	97,228	99,123
Parish Consultant (100% FTE)	-	84,333	93,550	95,371	97,228	99,123
Rural Anglican Life Missioner (10% FTE)	6,049	6,061	7,673	6,807	6,943	7,082
Clergy Training Support	23,142	15,500	17,500	17,500	17,500	17,500
Deacons' Formation	2,090	4,000	4,000	4,000	4,000	4,000
Lay Training Fund	12,902	13,000	13,000	13,000	13,000	13,000
Diocesan Ordination Training	4,303	12,500	12,500	12,500	12,500	12,500
Selection & training of Ordinands (10% FTE)	8,299	11,061	10,173	10,297	10,423	10,551
	150,743	236,089	254,446	254,845	258,822	262,878
Children, Youth, Families & under 40's:						
Children & Families Ministry (50% FTE)	36,060	32,505	39,209	39,848	40,500	41,165
Youth Ministry (93.75% FTE)	85,470	69,576	73,254	74,499	74,744	76,039
Less Parish Donations	(3,340)	-	-	-	-	-
Under 40's Consultant (52.5% FTE)	55,942	43,836	41,650	42,403	43,171	43,955
South Canterbury Youth Enabler (20% FTE)	11,258	10,760	12,611	12,864	13,121	13,383
Young Adults New Initiatives Projects (0.75 staff)	95,474	110,000	67,500	-	-	-
	280,864	266,677	234,225	169,614	171,536	174,542
Ministry Grants Support:						
Curates Grant Allocation	150,000	100,000	100,000	100,000	100,000	100,000
University & Hospital Chaplains						
Healthcare Chaplaincies (1.5 Chaplains)	68,535	69,214	70,435	71,679	72,947	74,241
Tertiary Chaplaincies (50% FTE)	39,190	39,642	40,456	41,266	42,091	42,933
	107,725	108,856	110,891	112,944	115,038	117,174

ANGLICAN DIOCESAN MINISTRY SUPPORT CENTRE

ANNUAL BUDGET

For Year Ended 31 December 2022

Year ending 31 December	Actual 2020	Budget 2021	Budget 2022	Forecast 2023	Forecast 2024	Forecast 2025
Grants & Projects						
Anglican Care (Social Services in Community)	6,000	6,000	-	-	-	-
Third World Debt Reduction (CWS)	9,000	8,616	9,362	9,481	9,602	9,725
Cathedral Quota Grant	30,000	30,000	30,000	30,000	30,000	30,000
Cathedral Covid Educational Grant	50,000	-	-	-	-	-
	105,000	44,616	39,362	39,481	39,602	39,725
Ministry Support (75% FTE)						
Westland Anglican Regional Ministry Unit	61,659	58,846	63,090	64,352	65,639	66,952
Less Parish Contributions	(25,283)	(25,470)	(25,470)	(25,470)	(25,470)	(25,470)
	36,376	33,376	37,620	38,881	40,168	41,481
	399,101	286,848	287,873	291,307	294,809	298,381
Other Ministry Costs:						
Resource Centre & Communications						
Anglican Resource Centre	9,340	10,500	-	-	-	-
Communications & Media (100% FTE)	62,205	74,849	75,399	76,907	78,445	80,014
	71,545	85,349	75,399	76,907	78,445	80,014
Clergy Support	2,000	7,000	7,000	6,500	6,500	6,000
Other						
Special Services (Renewal of Vows)	1,709	1,250	1,500	1,500	1,500	1,500
Insurance (Public Liability & Prof. Indemnity)	20,548	20,279	26,348	26,875	27,412	27,961
Joint Regional Committee (JRC)	-	250	-	-	-	-
Diocesan Council for World Mission (DCWM)	-	-	500	500	500	500
Monitoring, Mediation & Boundaries	3,253	7,000	7,000	7,000	7,000	7,000
Chaplain to Retired Clergy	1,014	1,000	1,000	1,000	1,000	1,000
Safeguard Officer (50% FTE)	-	32,505	34,589	35,205	35,835	36,476
Sister Eveleen Retreat House	6,277	-	-	-	-	-
	32,801	62,284	70,937	72,080	73,247	74,437
	106,346	154,633	153,336	155,487	158,192	160,451
Total Mission & Ministry	937,054	944,248	929,880	871,253	883,359	896,252
TOTAL EXPENDITURE	1,891,227	2,129,757	2,190,810	2,154,484	2,191,894	2,230,596
NET SURPLUS / (DEFICIT)	7,213	(19,531)	(19,759)	(20,943)	(27,794)	(35,358)

Contents	Page
Summary Statement of Financial Performance	1
Statement of Financial Performance	2
Statement of Financial Position.....	3
Statement of Movements in Equity.....	4
Statement of Cash Flows.....	5
Statement of Accounting Policies.....	6
Notes to the Financial Statements	7
Approval of Financial Report	8
Independent Auditor's Report.....	9

ANGLICAN DIOCESE OF CHRISTCHURCH
SUMMARY STATEMENT OF FINANCIAL PERFORMANCE
 FOR THE YEAR ENDED 31 DECEMBER 2020



	Actual 2020 \$	Budget 2020 \$	Actual 2019 \$
REVENUE			
Donations & other similar revenue	109,469	78,868	89,618
Revenue from providing goods & services	1,160	10,000	10,665
Interest & other Investment Income	4	-	460
Other Revenue	4	-	0
TOTAL REVENUE	110,637	88,868	100,743
EXPENSES			
Costs related to providing goods & services			
Governance	74,881	88,868	87,240
Administration and Finance	227	-	250
	75,108	88,868	87,490
Other expenses	34,637	-	12,778
TOTAL EXPENSES	109,744	88,868	100,268
Net Surplus (Deficit) before tax	892	-	475
Less Income Tax	-	-	-
Net Surplus (Deficit) after tax	892	-	475

This statement is to be read in conjunction with the Audit and Notes to the Performance Report

ANGLICAN DIOCESE OF CHRISTCHURCH
STATEMENT OF FINANCIAL PERFORMANCE
 FOR THE YEAR ENDED 31 DECEMBER 2020



	Note	Actual 2020 \$	Budget 2020 \$	Actual 2019 \$
REVENUE				
Donations & other similar revenue				
Grants and Endowments:				
CPT General Trust Estate - Operational Grant	2	78,869	78,868	76,868
CPT General Trust Estate - Royal Commission Grant	2	30,600	-	12,750
		<u>109,469</u>	<u>78,868</u>	<u>89,618</u>
Revenue from providing goods & services				
Chch Diocese Synod - Registration Fees		<u>1,160</u>	<u>10,000</u>	<u>10,665</u>
		1,160	10,000	10,665
Interest and other Investment income				
Interest Income - ANZ & IRD		4	-	46
Interest Income - Current Account	2	-	-	414
		<u>4</u>	<u>-</u>	<u>460</u>
Other Income				
Sundry Income		<u>4</u>	<u>-</u>	<u>0</u>
		4	-	0
TOTAL REVENUE		<u>110,637</u>	<u>88,868</u>	<u>100,743</u>
EXPENSES				
Costs related to providing goods & services				
Governance:				
Christchurch Diocese Synod		1,013	15,000	13,372
Levy - General Synod		57,222	57,222	57,222
Levy - Tikanga Pakeha Conference		16,646	16,646	16,646
		<u>74,881</u>	<u>88,868</u>	<u>87,240</u>
Administration and Finance:				
Sundry Administration costs		<u>227</u>	<u>-</u>	<u>250</u>
		227	-	250
Other expenses				
Audit Fees		4,000	-	-
Interest expense - Current Account	2	37	-	28
Royal Commission Contribution		30,600	-	12,750
		<u>34,637</u>	<u>-</u>	<u>12,778</u>
TOTAL EXPENSES		<u>109,744</u>	<u>88,868</u>	<u>100,268</u>
Net Surplus before tax		<u>892</u>	<u>-</u>	<u>475</u>
Less Income Tax		-	-	-
Net Surplus after tax		<u>892</u>	<u>-</u>	<u>475</u>

This statement should be read in conjunction with the Audit Report and Notes to the Performance Report

ANGLICAN DIOCESE OF CHRISTCHURCH
STATEMENT OF FINANCIAL POSITION
AS AT 31 DECEMBER 2020



	Note	\$	2020 \$	2019 \$
EQUITY				
Accumulated Funds			1,367	475
TOTAL EQUITY			1,367	475
ASSETS				
CURRENT ASSETS				
Bank Accounts & Cash				
ANZ Cheque & Call Accounts		6,520		2,344
			6,520	2,344
Other Current Assets				
Debtors & Prepayments		-		12,750
Goods & Service Tax		2,998		1,901
			2,998	14,651
TOTAL ASSETS			9,518	16,995
LIABILITIES				
CURRENT LIABILITIES				
Creditors & Accrued Expenses		1,227		14,634
ADMSC Current Account	2	6,923		1,887
			8,150	16,520
TOTAL LIABILITIES			8,150	16,520
NET ASSETS			1,367	475

This statement should be read in conjunction with the Audit Report and Notes to the Performance Report

ANGLICAN DIOCESE OF CHRISTCHURCH
STATEMENT OF MOVEMENTS IN EQUITY
 FOR THE YEAR ENDED 31 DECEMBER 2020



	Note	2020 \$	2019 \$
EQUITY			
ACCUMULATED FUNDS			
Opening Balance		475	577,556
Net Surplus (Deficit) for the year		892	475
Transfers (to) / from Special Purpose Funds		-	2,364,268
Transfer to Anglican Diocesan Ministry Support Centre		-	(2,941,825)
		<u>892</u>	<u>(577,081)</u>
Closing Balance		1,367	475
RESERVES			
Special Purpose Funds			
Opening Balance		-	2,364,268
Transfers (to) / from Accumulated Funds		-	(2,364,268)
Closing Balance		<u>-</u>	<u>-</u>
TOTAL EQUITY		<u>1,367</u>	<u>475</u>

ANGLICAN DIOCESE OF CHRISTCHURCH
STATEMENT OF CASH FLOWS
 FOR THE YEAR ENDED 31 DECEMBER 2020



	2020 \$	2019 \$
CASH FLOWS FROM OPERATING ACTIVITIES		
Cash was received from:		
Donations, fundraising and other similar receipts	109,469	24,340
Receipts from providing goods or services	1,160	10,665
Interest and other investment receipts	4	451
Other revenue	4	0
	<u>110,637</u>	<u>35,456</u>
Net GST	(1,097)	18,215
Cash was applied to:		
Payments to suppliers and employees	110,401	249,386
Donations or grants paid	-	-
	<u>110,401</u>	<u>249,386</u>
Net Cash Flows from Operating Activities	<u>(861)</u>	<u>(195,715)</u>
CASH FLOWS FROM INVESTING & FINANCING ACTIVITIES		
Cash was received from:		
Receipts from the sale of plant and equipment	-	-
Receipts from reduction of CPT investments	-	4,831
	<u>-</u>	<u>4,831</u>
Cash was applied to:		
Funds to Anglican Diocesan Ministry Support Centre	-	572,429
Payments to acquire plant and equipment	-	-
Payments to increase CPT investments	-	3,583
	<u>-</u>	<u>576,012</u>
Net Cash Flows from Investing and Financing Activities	<u>-</u>	<u>(571,181)</u>
Net Increase / (Decrease) in Cash	(861)	(766,896)
Opening Cash	457	767,353
Closing Cash	<u>(403)</u>	<u>457</u>
THIS IS REPRESENTED BY:		
ANZ Cheque & Call Account	6,520	2,344
ADMSC Current Account	(6,923)	(1,887)
Bank Accounts and Cash	<u>(403)</u>	<u>457</u>

This statement is to be read in conjunction with the Audit Report and Notes to the Performance Report

Basis of Preparation

These financial statements have been prepared as special purpose reports given the Anglican Diocese of Christchurch has no requirement to prepare Generally Accepted Accounting Practice ("NZ GAAP") compliant financial statements under the Financial Reporting Act 2013.

The financial statements have been prepared in accordance with the accounting policies detailed.

The financial statements have been prepared for the entity's owners.

Historical cost

These financial statements have been prepared on a historical cost basis, except for certain assets which have been revalued as identified in specific accounting policies below.

The financial statements are presented in New Zealand (NZ\$) and all values are rounded to the nearest NZ\$, except when otherwise indicated.

Changes in Accounting Policies

All accounting policies of the entity have been applied consistently during the year.

Goods and Services Tax (GST)

The Diocese is registered for GST, therefore all amounts are recorded exclusive of GST, except for debtors and creditors which are stated inclusive of GST.

Income Tax

Income tax is accounted for using the taxes payable method. The income tax expense in the Statement of Financial Performance represents the estimated current obligation payable to Inland Revenue. The Diocese qualifies for the not-for-profit annual \$1,000 income tax exemption.

Revenue

Grants are recognised as revenue upon receipt other than grants with "use or return" conditions attached which are initially recognised as a liability and as conditions are met the grant is recorded to revenue.

Revenue from services is recognised on an accruals basis when the services are provided.

Interest income is recognised on an accruals basis.

Expenses

Audit fees are recognised on a cash basis, all other expenditure is recognised on an accruals basis.

Bank Accounts and Cash

Bank Accounts and cash in the Statement of Cash Flows comprise cash balances and bank balances (including short term deposits) with original maturities of 90 days or less.

Debtors

Debtors are stated at their expected realisable value. Bad debts are written off in the year in which they become uncollectible.

1 Commitments and Contingencies

Commitments

There are no commitments as at balance date. (Last Year - nil)

Contingent Liabilities and Guarantees

There are no contingent liabilities or guarantees as at balance date. (Last Year - nil)

2 Related Parties

Church Property Trustees

	2020	2019	2020	2019
Grant Income	Value of Transactions		Amount Outstanding	
	\$	\$	\$	\$
General Trust Estate - Operational	78,869	76,868	-	-
General Trust Estate - Royal Commission	30,600	12,750	-	-
	109,469	89,618	-	-

Anglican Diocesan Ministry Support Centre

The Anglican Diocesan Ministry Support Centre provides short term cash flow funding to the Anglican Diocese of Christchurch on an arms length basis as required. The funding is unsecured, interest is charged at the current ANZ Call account rate and is repayable on demand.

	2020	2019	2020	2019
Current Account:	Value of Transactions		Amount Outstanding	
	\$	\$	\$	\$
Interest Income (Expense)	(37)	386	-	-
Value of Current Account	-	-	6,923	1,887
	(37)	386	6,923	1,887

3 Events after Balance Date

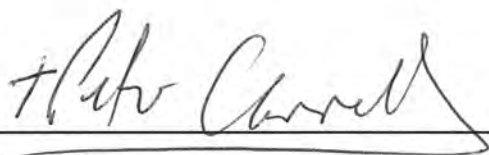
There are no significant events subsequent to balance date which would have a material effect on the financial position or performance reflected in the financial statements.

ANGLICAN DIOCESE OF CHRISTCHURCH
APPROVAL OF FINANCIAL REPORT
FOR THE YEAR ENDED 31 DECEMBER 2020



Standing Committee are pleased to present the approved financial report including the historical financial statements of the Anglican Diocese of Christchurch for year ended 31 December 2020.

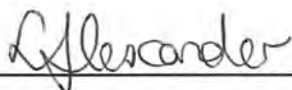
APPROVED

A handwritten signature in black ink, appearing to read "Peter Carrell", written over a horizontal line.

+Peter Carrell

Chairperson

Date 02/06/2021

A handwritten signature in black ink, appearing to read "Lynda Alexander", written over a horizontal line.

Lynda Alexander

Finance Manager

Date 2/6/2021

Independent auditor's report To the Members of the Anglican Diocese of Christchurch

Opinion

We have audited the accompanying special purpose financial statements of the Anglican Diocese of Christchurch ("the Entity"), which comprise the statement of financial position of the Entity as at 31 December 2020, and the statement of financial performance summary, statement of financial performance, statement of movements in equity, and statement of cash flows for the year then ended, and notes to the special purpose financial statements, including a summary of significant accounting policies.

In our opinion, the accompanying special purpose financial statements of the Entity for the year ended 31 December 2020 are prepared, in all material respects, in accordance with the summary of significant accounting policies as set out of page 6.

Basis for opinion

We conducted our audit in accordance with International Standards on Auditing (New Zealand). Our responsibilities under those standards are further described in the Auditor's responsibilities for the audit of the financial statements section of our report.

We are independent of the Entity in accordance with Professional and Ethical Standard 1 *International Code of Ethics for Assurance Practitioners (including International Independence Standards)* (New Zealand) issued by the New Zealand Auditing and Assurance Standards Board, and we have fulfilled our other ethical responsibilities in accordance with these requirements.

We believe that the audit evidence we have obtained is sufficient and appropriate to provide a basis for our opinion.

Other than in our capacity as auditor we have no relationship with, or interest in, the Entity. Partners and employees of our firm may deal with the Entity on normal terms within the ordinary course of activities of the Entity.

Emphasis of matter: Basis of accounting and restriction on use

We draw attention to the basis of preparation on page 6, which describes the basis of accounting. The financial statements are prepared to assist the Entity in meeting the Financial Regulations of the Diocese of Christchurch 2018's reporting obligation. As a result, the financial statements may not be suitable for another purpose. Our report is intended solely for the Members of the Entity and should not be used by parties other than the Entity and its Members. Our opinion is not modified in respect of this matter.

Information other than the financial statements and auditor's report

Those charged with governance are responsible for the Annual Report, which includes information other than the financial statements and auditor's report which is expected to be made available to us after the date of this auditor's report.

Our opinion on the financial statements does not cover the other information and we do not express any form of assurance conclusion thereon.

In connection with our audit of the financial statements, our responsibility is to read the other information and, in doing so, consider whether the other information is materially inconsistent with the financial statements or our knowledge obtained during the audit, or otherwise appears to be materially misstated.

When we read the Annual Report, if we conclude that there is a material misstatement therein, we are required to communicate the matter to those charged with governance and, if uncorrected, to take appropriate action to bring the matter to the attention of users for whom our auditor's report was prepared.

Those charged with governance responsibilities for the financial statements

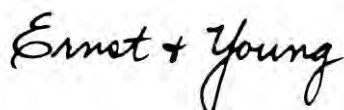
Those charged with governance are responsible, on behalf of the Entity, for the preparation of the financial statements in accordance with the summary of significant accounting policies as set out of page 6 and for such internal control as management determines is necessary to enable the preparation of financial statements that are free from material misstatement, whether due to fraud or error.

In preparing the financial statements, those charged with governance are responsible for assessing on behalf of the entity the Entity's ability to continue as a going concern, disclosing, as applicable, matters related to going concern and using the going concern basis of accounting unless those charged with governance either intend to liquidate the Entity or cease operations, or have no realistic alternative but to do so.

Auditor's responsibilities for the audit of the financial statements

Our objectives are to obtain reasonable assurance about whether the financial statements as a whole are free from material misstatement, whether due to fraud or error, and to issue an auditor's report that includes our opinion. Reasonable assurance is a high level of assurance but is not a guarantee that an audit conducted in accordance with International Standards on Auditing (New Zealand) will always detect a material misstatement when it exists. Misstatements can arise from fraud or error and are considered material if, individually or in the aggregate, they could reasonably be expected to influence the economic decisions of users taken on the basis of these financial statements.

A further description of our responsibilities for the audit of the financial statements is located at the External Reporting Board website: <https://www.xrb.govt.nz/standards-for-assurance-practitioners/auditors-responsibilities/audit-report-8/>. This description forms part of our auditor's report.

The logo for Ernst & Young, featuring the company name in a stylized, handwritten-style script.

Chartered Accountants
Christchurch
18 June 2021

DIOCESE OF CHRISTCHURCH
ANNUAL BUDGET
For Year Ended 31 December 2022

		Actual	Budget	Budget	Forecast	Forecast	Forecast
Year ending 31 December		2020	2021	2022	2023	2024	2025
SUMMARY							
Income		110,637	119,568	107,968	90,438	90,764	91,097
Less Expenditure:							
Governance		109,745	119,568	107,968	90,438	90,764	91,097
Total Expenditure		109,745	119,568	107,968	90,438	90,764	91,097
NET SURPLUS / (DEFICIT)		892	-	-	-	-	-
INCOME							
General Trust Estate - Operational Grant		78,869	78,968	80,118	80,238	80,360	80,485
General Trust Estate - Royal Commission Grant		30,600	30,600	17,850	-	-	-
Interest Income		4	-	-	-	-	-
Other Income		4	-	-	-	-	-
Chch Diocese Synod Registration Fees		1,160	10,000	10,000	10,200	10,404	10,612
TOTAL INCOME		110,637	119,568	107,968	90,438	90,764	91,097
EXPENDITURE							
GOVERNANCE							
General Synod levy		57,222	57,222	57,222	57,222	57,222	57,222
Tikanga Pakeha Conference levy (TPC)		16,646	16,646	16,646	16,646	16,646	16,646
Chch Diocese Synod expenses		1,013	13,000	13,500	13,770	14,045	14,326
Royal Commission Contribution		30,600	30,600	17,850	-	-	-
Audit Fees		4,000	2,000	2,500	2,550	2,601	2,653
Administration costs		227	100	250	250	250	250
Interest Expense		37	-	-	-	-	-
TOTAL EXPENDITURE		109,745	119,568	107,968	90,438	90,764	91,097
NET SURPLUS / (DEFICIT)		892	-	-	-	-	-

CHURCH PROPERTY TRUSTEES
ANNUAL PERFORMANCE REPORT

INGŌ KAITIARI TADNGA O TE HĀHI
Church Property Trustees
 THE ANGLICAN DIOCESE OF CHRISTCHURCH



Contents	Pages
Non-Financial Information:	
Entity Information	2
Statement of Service Performance	3 - 4
Financial Information:	
Statement of Financial Performance	5
Statement of Financial Position.....	6
Statement of Cash Flows.....	7
Notes to the Performance Report	8 - 9
Independent Auditors Report.....	10 - 11

CHURCH PROPERTY TRUSTEES
ENTITY INFORMATION
FOR THE YEAR ENDED 31 DECEMBER 2020

Legal Name of Entity: Church Property Trustees [CPT]

CPT is established under the Anglican (Diocese of Christchurch)
Church Property Trust Act 2003.
CPT is a registered charity.

Charities Registration Number: CC36062

NZ Business Number: NZBN:9429048839693

CPT Purpose or Mission:

- To hold & administer trust property in accordance with the Act.
- To administer the Bishopric Estate, Dean & Chapter Estate and General Trust Estate.
- To administer local endowments & glebe land for the benefit of the particular parishes concerned.
- To maintain and administer investment funds.

CPT Structure:

Governance Structure:

The membership of CPT is comprised of

(a) the Bishop (Chair) & (b) 8 trustees, being members of the Church elected by the Synod.

CPT must comply with all canon & ecclesiastical laws & regulations.

Operational Structure:

Day to day operations of CPT are headed by the General Manager. Reporting to the General Manager are the Finance Manager - Facilities, Property Manager; and Recovery Programme Manager.

Management operate under documented Delegations of Authority.

Main Sources of CPT Cash and Resources:

CPT relies on the following income sources to cover operating costs:

- Management Fees on invested funds.
- Parish Contributions.
- Project Management Fees on Earthquake Recovery Projects.

Main Methods Used by CPT to Raise Funds:

Not Applicable.

CPT's Reliance on Volunteers and Donated Goods or Services:

CPT relies on volunteers to provide expertise and time for its governing board and various committees.

Contact Details

Physical Address:	10 Logistics Drive, Harewood 8051
Postal Address:	Box 4438, Christchurch 8140
Phone:	(03) 348 6960
Email:	cptfinance@anglicanlife.org.nz

**CHURCH PROPERTY TRUSTEES
STATEMENT OF SERVICE PERFORMANCE
FOR THE YEAR ENDED 31 DECEMBER 2020**

The function of CPT is to hold and administer trust property in accordance with the Anglican (Diocese of Christchurch) Church Property Trust Act 2003. CPT is therefore tasked with the prudent stewardship of the financial and property assets of the Diocese.

Financial Assets

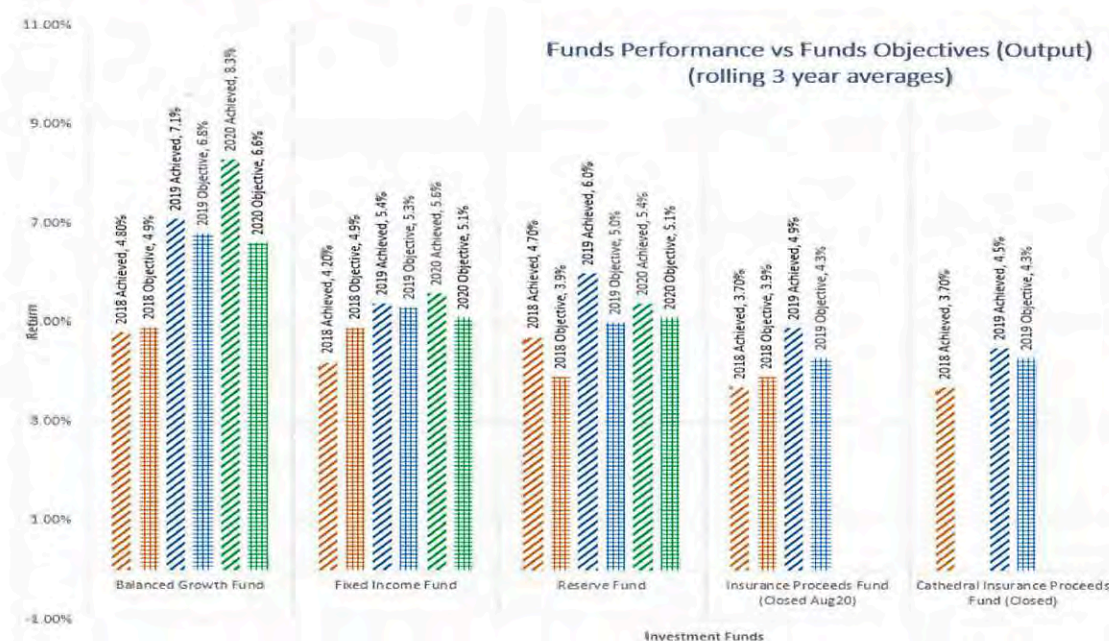
CPT administers approximately \$130m of funds held in trust and bank deposits. CPT has developed a Statement of Investment Policy and Objectives [SIPO] that, among other things, serves as the basis for monitoring the on-going performance of funds invested.

The 'outcome' (what CPT is seeking to achieve) is the extent to which additional income (benefit) is generated, over and above fund objectives, and is available for furthering the trust objectives for which the funds are employed.

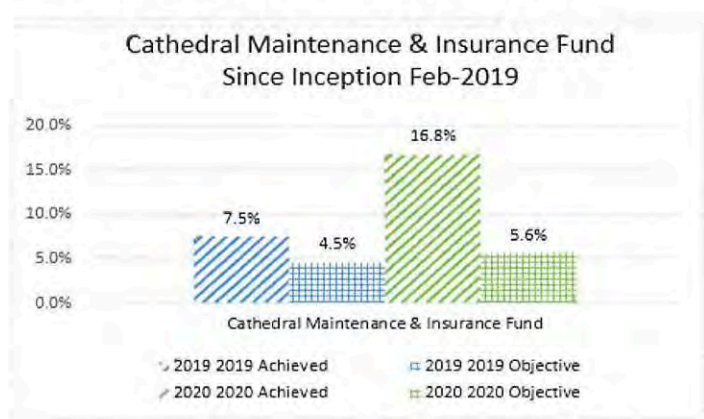
The 'output' (what CPT has delivered) for funds held in trust is the extent to which the actual rolling 3 year return (years 2020 - 2018) meets the policy objective for each fund: Balanced Growth Fund (BGF), Fixed Income Fund (FIF), Reserve Fund (RF), Insurance Proceeds Fund (IPF) Closed in 2020, Cathedral Insurance Proceeds Fund (CIPF) closed in 2019 and Cathedral Maintenance & Insurance Fund (CMIF) new in 2019. This is illustrated in the graph "Funds Performance vs Funds Objectives (Output)".



Funds Performance vs Funds Objectives (Output)



Funds Performance vs Funds Objectives (Output) (Cont.)



The CMIF Fund has only been in place since 2nd Quarter 2019, hence there is not sufficient data to include in the three year tables.

Property Assets

CPT holds and administers approximately \$184m of land and buildings ('real property'). An 'outcome' for the property division is to ensure that an insurance programme is in place for the year with all real property appropriately insured at competitive and affordable insurance premium rates. The 'output' is the extent to which the premium rate is minimised.

	2020	2019	2018
Insurance Premium Paid	\$ 439,022	\$ 399,911	\$ 361,005
Non-Domestic Buildings (Churches/Halls) Insured	188	221	217
Non-Domestic Buildings (Churches/Halls) Insured for Natural Disaster	13	13	12
Domestic Buildings (Vicarges/Garages) Insured	76	58	56
Number of Buildings not Insured	1	2	2

Earthquake Recovery Programme:

CPT successfully negotiated an insurance settlement with Ansvar in December 2013 for the 2010 and 2011 earthquakes. A project management team was established in 2014 to manage the repairs and rebuilds of Diocesan damaged churches, halls and vicarages.

An 'outcome' for the Recovery Programme is to complete the earthquake repairs and rebuilds within the insurance proceeds received and within a realistic timeframe.

The corresponding 'output' is continual progress in closing out on individual building repairs and rebuilds. Progress is illustrated in the table below:

	2020		2019		2018	
	Number of Projects		Number of Projects		Number of Projects	
Number of projects in the programme	241	100%	241	100%	236	100%
Number of projects completed	226	94%	213	88%	196	83%
Projects in scoping, planning, tender or construction phase	15	6%	28	12%	40	17%

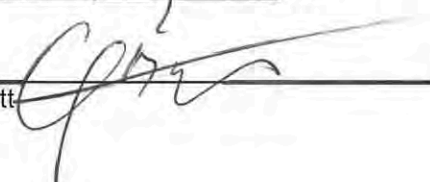
**CHURCH PROPERTY TRUSTEES
STATEMENT OF FINANCIAL PERFORMANCE
FOR THE YEAR ENDED 31 DECEMBER 2020**

	Note	2020 \$	2019 \$
EXCHANGE REVENUE			
Assets Management			
Estate and Trusts management fees		15,103	15,084
Investment fund administration fees		590,773	613,353
Interest, dividends and FIF investment revenue at fair value		6,175	34,950
Investment gain/(loss) on fair value adjustment		4,537	60,180
Grants		80,000	80,000
Other income		8,113	5,232
Total Exchange Revenue Assets Management		704,700	808,800
Earthquake Recovery Programme			
Cost recovery		993,652	1,065,847
Interest, dividends and investment revenue		1,578	2,599
Total Exchange Earthquake Recovery Programme		995,230	1,068,446
TOTAL EXCHANGE REVENUE		1,699,930	1,877,246
EXPENSES			
Assets Management			
Accommodation		62,860	69,257
Administration Expenses		35,677	28,089
Audit Fees		36,481	35,865
IT & Software		15,178	20,172
Communication		8,932	11,407
Legal & Professional Fees		4,323	63,616
Compliance & Projects Expenses		5,648	1,568
Grant to GTE	10	1,426,634	-
Staff Expenses		435,369	521,066
Total Expenses Assets Management		2,031,100	751,040
Earthquake Recovery Programme			
Accommodation		92,326	89,333
Administration Expenses		35,500	65,731
IT & Software		15,293	19,124
Communication		13,275	23,006
Legal & Professional Fees		1,050	16,359
Staff Expenses		835,455	854,893
Total Expenditure Earthquake Recovery Programme		992,898	1,068,446
TOTAL EXPENDITURE		3,023,998	1,819,486
Surplus (Loss) for the Year		(1,324,068)	57,760

CHURCH PROPERTY TRUSTEES
STATEMENT OF FINANCIAL POSITION
As at 31 December 2020

	Note	2020 \$	2019 \$
ASSETS			
CURRENT ASSETS			
Bank accounts and cash	3	457,447	637,077
Short Term deposit		-	838,976
Debtors & Prepayments		128,613	181,651
Total Current Assets		586,060	1,657,704
NON CURRENT ASSETS			
Investments			
Other Investments	4	104,537	430,225
Other Related Entity accounts	8	26,000	26,000
Total Non Current Assets		130,537	456,225
TOTAL ASSETS		716,596	2,113,929
LIABILITIES			
CURRENT LIABILITIES			
Accounts Payable & Accruals		98,281	161,910
Employee Costs Payable		72,708	82,344
Total Current Liabilities		170,989	244,254
TOTAL LIABILITIES		170,989	244,254
NET ASSETS		545,608	1,869,675
ACCUMULATED FUNDS			
ACCUMULATED SURPLUSES			
Opening Balance		614,046	899,701
Surplus (Loss) for the year		(1,324,068)	57,760
Transfers to Special Purpose Funds			(343,415)
Transfers from Special Purpose Funds	11	1,255,630	-
Closing Balance		545,608	614,046
Special Purpose Funds			
Earthquake Revenue Protection Fund			
Opening Balance		1,255,630	912,214
Transfer from Accumulated Funds			343,415
Transfer to Accumulated Funds	11	(1,255,630)	-
Closing Balance		-	1,255,630
TOTAL ACCUMULATED FUNDS		545,608	1,869,675

For and on behalf of the Board of Trustees who authorised the issue of the Financial statements on

13th May 2021

C G Murfitt


S J Wakefield

CHURCH PROPERTY TRUSTEES
STATEMENT OF CASH FLOWS
For the year ended 31 December 2020

		2020 \$	2019 \$
CASH FLOWS FROM OPERATING ACTIVITIES			
Cash was received from:			
Revenue from providing services		1,745,216	1,914,797
Interest, dividends and other investment revenue		7,438	26,928
		<u>1,752,654</u>	<u>1,941,725</u>
Cash was applied to:			
Employee related costs		1,334,453	1,384,483
Grant to GTE	10	1,426,634	-
Expenses for provision of administration services		336,177	439,661
		<u>3,097,264</u>	<u>1,824,144</u>
Net Cash Flows from / (used in) Operating Activities		<u>(1,344,610)</u>	<u>117,581</u>
CASH FLOWS FROM INVESTING & FINANCING ACTIVITIES			
Cash was received from:			
Receipts from reduction of investments, revaluations & distributions		1,164,980	424,621
Cash was applied to:			
Payments to increase investments		-	838,976
Net Cash Flows from Investing and Financing Activities		<u>1,164,980</u>	<u>(414,355)</u>
Net increase / (decrease) in Cash		(179,630)	(296,774)
Opening Cash		637,077	933,851
Closing Cash / (Overdraft)		<u>457,447</u>	<u>637,077</u>
THIS IS REPRESENTED BY:			
Bank Accounts and Cash	3	<u>457,447</u>	<u>637,077</u>

**CHURCH PROPERTY TRUSTEES
NOTES TO THE FINANCIAL PERFORMANCE REPORT
FOR THE YEAR ENDED 31 DECEMBER 2020**

1. GENERAL INFORMATION

Reporting Entity

Church Property Trustees [CPT] is constituted as a Body Corporate under "The Anglican (Diocese of Christchurch) Church Property Trust Act 2003" (Church Property Trust Act 2003). This legislation defines the powers and responsibilities of Church Property Trustees. Church Property Trustees is registered as a charitable entity under the Charities Act 2005, registration number CC36062.

2. STATEMENT OF ACCOUNTING POLICIES

2.1. Basis of Preparation

The financial statements have been prepared in accordance with the Church Property Trust Act 2003. CPT has elected to apply PBE SFR-A (NFP) Public Benefit Entity Simple Format Reporting - Accrual (Not-For-Profit) (PBE Tier 3) on the basis that it does not have public accountability and has total annual expenses of equal to or less than \$2,000,000.

CPT has elected to apply PBE IPSAS 28, PBE IPSAS 29 and PBE IPSAS 30 for recognition and measurement of its investments. All transactions in the Performance Report are reported using the accrual basis of accounting. The Performance Report is prepared under the assumption that the entity will continue to operate in the foreseeable future.

The financial statements have been prepared on a historical cost basis, except for investments which have been measured at fair value. CPT has expenditure over \$2,000,000 this year, but has applied the exemption for PBE Tier 3 of a one-off 'exceptional' year, so remaining in Tier 3 is still appropriate but the status will be reviewed for the PBE Tier 3 status next year.

2.2. Changes in Accounting Policies

There have been no changes in the accounting policies. All policies have been applied on a basis consistent with those used in previous years.

2.3. Specific Account Policies

(a) Revenue

Revenue is recorded when goods and services have been provided. Revenue on Capital projects are recorded at stage of completion of the service at Balance Date.

(b) Bank Accounts and Cash

Bank accounts and cash in the Statement of Cash Flows comprise cash balances and bank balances (including short term deposits) with original maturities of 90 days or less.

(c) Receivables and Prepayments

Accounts receivable are stated at the amount owed less impairment. Prepayments are recorded at the amount relating to the future goods or services to be received.

(d) Goods and Services Tax

CPT is registered for GST. All amounts are recorded exclusive of GST except for accounts receivable and accounts payable which are stated GST inclusive.

(e) Financial Investments

Initial recognition and measurement:

CPT's investments are classified as financial assets at fair value through surplus or deficit. Investments are recognised initially at fair value.

Subsequent measurement:

Subsequently investments are carried in the statement of financial position at fair value, with net changes through statement of financial performance disclosed under investment gain / (loss) on fair value adjustments.

Method: The fair value investments held in the Fixed Income Fund (FIF) are determined by reference to published exit prices, being the redemption price established by the Managed Funds held within the FIF. CPT believes that any volatility in the price of investments in the FIF, is more than covered by the Reserve Fund which the balance being at yearend \$4.02m represents 7.06% of the value of the FIF \$56.993m (2019 \$2.476m at 5.91% of \$41.9m).

Investment fund administration fees are levied based on Funds Under Management (FUM), the two largest of these being FIF and BGF. The Diocese Estates and Trusts are also levied on a smaller rate.

(f) Payables and Accrued expenses

Accounts payable and accrued expenses are recorded on the receipt of goods and services and are measured at the amount owed.

(g) Employee costs payable

Employee costs payable are recorded when an employee has earned the entitlement and are measured at the amount to be paid.

(i) Income Tax

CPT is registered as a charitable entity under the Charities Act 2005, which is wholly exempt from New Zealand Income Tax having fully complied with all statutory conditions for these exemptions.

**CHURCH PROPERTY TRUSTEES
NOTES TO THE FINANCIAL PERFORMANCE REPORT
AS AT 31 DECEMBER 2020**

3. BANK ACCOUNTS AND CASH

This is the total of all bank accounts and cash held by the entity.

2020 **2019**

This includes the following current account balances:

ANZ - 000 CPT Clearing Account (for Funds, Estates and Trusts)	500	7,700
ANZ - 001 CPT Facilities Operational Account	110,385	294,829
ANZ - 074 CPT Recovery Operational Account	346,562	334,548
	457,447	637,077

4. INVESTMENTS

Investments are held in short term investments with the Fixed Income Fund, for less than a two year period.

Fixed Income Account short term funding.

	104,537	430,225
	104,537	430,225

5. CONTINGENT LIABILITIES

CPT did not have any contingent liabilities at balance date (2019: Nil).

6. CREDIT RISK

Financial instruments which potentially subject CPT to credit risk principally consist of bank balances, debtors and creditors. The normal investor risks are associated with the different asset classes.

7. COMMITMENTS

Church Property Trustees has the following operating lease obligations for 2020 \$5,771 (2019: \$4,726).

For the year ending 31 December 2020:

Within 12 Months	\$5,771
> 12 Months	-
Total	\$5,771

8. RELATED PARTIES

The Anglican Centre

CPT shares premises, office equipment and staffing resources with the Diocese of Christchurch, Anglican Diocese Ministry Support Centre (ADMSC) and Anglican Care. A service level agreement (SLA) was entered into in 2005 with the Anglican Centre. The purpose of the SLA is to reduce and apportion shared costs. The SLA cost allocations are agreed annually. SLA expenses in 2020 were \$313,111 (2019: \$352,760).

Wynn Williams

Jeremy Johnson, (the Diocesan Chancellor to September 2020) was a partner at Wynn Williams (now at Bankside Chambers) . Wynn Williams provided legal services to CPT to the value of \$142,864 (2019: \$57,058). The transactions were at an arms length basis.

Trollope & Co

Mr Maurice Walker a partner of Trollope & Co was appointed as the new Diocesan Chancellor from the September 2020 synod. His company has not billed in 2020 (2019 \$ nil).

Loans to other Parties

Related party Land & Building Trusts (L&BT)	20,000	20,000
Related party Reserve Fund (RF)	6,000	6,000
	26,000	26,000

9. SUBSEQUENT EVENTS

The response to the Coronavirus [COVID-19] pandemic in 2020 did not cause major disruption to the operation of Church Property Trustees.

2019: Subsequent to the 2019 Balance Date the response to the Coronavirus (COVID-19) pandemic did not cause major disruption to the operation of Church Property Trustees, although income received from Investment Fund Management Fees will reduce as a consequence of reductions in values of funds under management.

10. GRANTS AND ACCUMULATED FUNDS

In late 2019 the Boards of Church Property Trustees, Anglican Diocesan Ministry Support Centre and Standing Committee resolved to distribute/grant circa \$900k of the Church Property Trustees - Revenue Protection Fund (and close the fund) and circa \$500k of surplus Church Property Trustees liquidity to the General Trust Estate - being a total grant/distribution of circa \$1.43m.

The actual grants/distributions recorded in the financial statements are \$926K and \$500k respectively. A prior overprovision of transfer to the Revenue Protection Fund of \$343k was required, in order to close the fund, a total transfer of \$1,256k to the general accumulated surpluses.

11. SPECIAL PURPOSE FUNDS

The close out of the Special Purpose Funds (SPF), following the closure of the Earthquake Revenue Protection Fund (RPF) and winding down of the Recovery programme, has meant there was no need to maintain the SPF category separately noted in Retained Earnings. This was determined by the resolution passed by Standing Committee in 2020.

Independent Auditor's Report to the Trustees of Church Property Trustees

Report on the Annual Performance Report

We have audited the annual performance report of Church Property Trustees (the "Body Corporate") on pages 2 to 9, which comprises the entity information, the statement of service performance, the statement of financial performance and statement of cash flows for the year ended 31 December 2020, the statement of financial position of the Body Corporate as at 31 December 2020, and the statement of accounting policies and other explanatory information.

In our opinion:

- ▶ the reported outcomes and outputs, and quantification of the outputs to the extent practicable, in the statement of service performance are suitable;
- ▶ the accompanying annual performance report on pages 2 to 9 presents fairly, in all material respects
 - ▶ the entity information for the year ended 31 December 2020;
 - ▶ the service performance for the year then ended; and
 - ▶ the financial position of the Body Corporate as at 31 December 2020, and its financial performance, and cash flows for the year then ended

in accordance with Public Benefit Entity Simple Format Reporting - Accrual (Not-For-Profit) issued by the New Zealand Accounting Standards Board.

This report is made solely to the members of the Body Corporate, as a body. Our audit has been undertaken so that we might state to the Body Corporate's members those matters we are required to state to them in an auditor's report and for no other purpose. To the fullest extent permitted by law, we do not accept or assume responsibility to anyone other than the Body Corporate and the Body Corporate's members as a body, for our audit work, for this report, or for the opinions we have formed.

Basis for Opinion

We conducted our audit of the statement of financial performance, statement of financial position, statement of cash flows, statement of accounting policies and notes to the annual performance report in accordance with International Standards on Auditing (New Zealand), and the audit of the entity information and statement of service performance in accordance with the International Standard on Assurance Engagements (New Zealand) ISAE (NZ) 3000 (Revised). Our responsibilities under those standards are further described in the Auditor's Responsibilities for the Audit of the Annual Performance Report section of our report.

We are independent of the Body Corporate in accordance with Professional and Ethical Standard 1 International Code of Ethics for Assurance Practitioners (including International Independence Standards) (New Zealand) issued by the New Zealand Auditing and Assurance Standards Board, and we have fulfilled our other ethical responsibilities in accordance with these requirements.

We believe that the audit evidence we have obtained is sufficient and appropriate to provide a basis for our opinion.

Partners and employees of our firm may deal with the Body Corporate on normal terms within the ordinary course of the activities of the Body Corporate. We have no other relationship with, or interest in, the Body Corporate.

Information Other than the Annual Performance Report and Auditor's Report

The trustees are responsible for the Annual Report, which includes information other than the annual performance report and auditor's report.

Our opinion on the annual performance report does not cover the other information and we do not express any form of assurance conclusion thereon.

In connection with our audit of the annual performance report, our responsibility is to read the other information and, in doing so, consider whether the other information is materially inconsistent with the annual performance report or our knowledge obtained during the audit, or otherwise appears to be materially misstated.

When we read the Annual Report, if we conclude that there is a material misstatement therein, we are required to communicate the matter to those charged with governance and, if uncorrected, to take appropriate action to bring the matter to the attention of users for whom our auditor's report was prepared

Trustees' Responsibility for the Annual Performance Report

The trustees are responsible on behalf of the Body Corporate for

- ▶ Identifying outcomes and outputs, and quantifying the outputs to the extent practicable, that are relevant, reliable, comparable and understandable, to report in the statement of service performance;
- ▶ the preparation and fair presentation of the annual performance report on behalf of the entity which comprises
 - ▶ the entity information;
 - ▶ the statement of service performance; and
 - ▶ the statement of financial performance, statement of financial position, statement of cash flows, statement of accounting policies and notes to the performance report

in accordance with Public Benefit Entity Simple Format Reporting - Accrual (Not-For-Profit) issued in New Zealand by the New Zealand Accounting Standards Board, and

- ▶ for such internal control as the trustees determine is necessary to enable the preparation of the annual performance report that is free from material misstatement, whether due to fraud or error.

In preparing the annual performance report, the trustees are responsible on behalf of the Body Corporate for assessing the Body Corporate's ability to continue as a going concern, disclosing, as applicable, matters related to going concern and using the going concern basis of accounting unless the trustees either intend to liquidate the Body Corporate or cease operations, or have no realistic alternative but to do so.

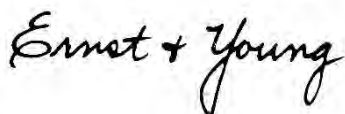
Auditor's Responsibility

Our objectives are to obtain reasonable assurance about whether the annual performance report is free from material misstatement, whether due to fraud or error, and to issue an auditor's report that includes our opinion. Reasonable assurance is a high level of assurance but is not a guarantee that an audit conducted in accordance with ISAs (NZ) and ISAE (NZ) 3000 (Revised) will always detect a material misstatement when it exists. Misstatements can arise from fraud or error and are considered material if, individually or in the aggregate, they could reasonably be expected to influence the economic decisions of users taken on the basis of this annual performance report.

As part of an audit in accordance with ISAs (NZ) and ISAE (NZ) 3000 (Revised), we exercise professional judgement and maintain professional scepticism throughout the audit. We also:

- ▶ Identify and assess the risks of material misstatement of the annual performance report, whether due to fraud or error, design and perform audit procedures responsive to those risks, and obtain audit evidence that is sufficient and appropriate to provide a basis for our opinion. The risk of not detecting a material misstatement resulting from fraud is higher than for one resulting from error, as fraud may involve collusion, forgery, intentional omissions, misrepresentations, or the override of internal control.
- ▶ Obtain an understanding of internal control relevant to the audit in order to design audit procedures that are appropriate in the circumstances, but not for the purpose of expressing an opinion on the effectiveness of the entity's internal control.
- ▶ Evaluate the appropriateness of accounting policies used and the reasonableness of accounting estimates and related disclosures made by management.
- ▶ Conclude on the appropriateness of the use of the going concern basis of accounting by the trustees and, based on the audit evidence obtained, whether a material uncertainty exists related to events or conditions that may cast significant doubt on the Body Corporate's ability to continue as a going concern. If we conclude that a material uncertainty exists, we are required to draw attention in our auditor's report to the related disclosures in the annual performance report or, if such disclosures are inadequate, to modify our opinion. Our conclusions are based on the audit evidence obtained up to the date of our auditor's report. However, future events or conditions may cause the Body Corporate to cease to continue as a going concern.
- ▶ Evaluate the overall presentation, structure and content of the annual performance report, including the disclosures, and whether the annual performance report represents the underlying transactions and events in a manner that achieves fair presentation.
- ▶ Perform procedures to obtain evidence about and evaluate whether the reported outcomes and outputs, and quantification of the outputs to the extent practicable, are relevant, reliable, comparable and understandable.

We communicate with the trustees regarding, among other matters, the planned scope and timing of the audit and significant audit findings, including any significant deficiencies in internal control that we identify during our audit.



Chartered Accountants
Christchurch
25 May 2021

**ESTATES AND TRUSTS HELD AND ADMINISTERED
BY CHURCH PROPERTY TRUSTEES**

SPECIAL PURPOSE FINANCIAL STATEMENTS

FOR THE PERIOD ENDED 31 DECEMBER 2020



Contents	Page
Statement of Financial Performance	1
Statement of Financial Position	2
Statement of Movements in Equity	3
Notes to the Financial Statements	4-16
Independent Auditor's Report	17-19

ESTATES AND TRUSTS HELD AND ADMINISTERED BY CHURCH PROPERTY TRUSTEES
STATEMENT OF FINANCIAL PERFORMANCE
FOR THE PERIOD ENDED 31 DECEMBER 2020



		General Trust Estate		Bishopric Estate		Dean & Chapter Estate		Land & Buildings Trusts		Cathedral Trust	
		Dec-20	Dec-19	Dec-20	Dec-19	Dec-20	Dec-19	Dec-20	Dec-19	Dec-20	*Restated Dec-19
	NOTE	\$000	\$000	\$000	\$000	\$000	\$000	\$000	\$000	\$000	\$000
INCOME											
Net Return from Investment Funds	3	1,660	1,372	387	429	136	162	(13)	3,186	1,008	2,864
Share of Net Income from Joint Venture	24	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	18	14
Insurance Premium Reimbursement	4	1,168	-	-	-	-	-	23	68	-	-
Grants & Donations Received	5, 25*	1,426	-	563	40	-	-	1,768	1,931	10,411	2,079
Interest Income		23	29	-	1	-	-	457	206	1	2
Parish Contributions	6	-	-	-	-	-	-	286	277	-	-
Realisation of Reserves	18	-	-	-	-	-	-	235	2,735	-	-
Write-up from RV to Cost		-	-	-	-	-	-	-	1,901	-	-
Profit from Disposal of Assets	7	-	-	-	2	-	-	475	-	-	-
Sundry Income		-	-	-	-	-	-	46	37	-	-
Total Income		4,277	1,401	950	472	136	162	3,277	10,341	11,437	4,959
EXPENSES											
Earthquake Repair & Build Expenditure	8	-	-	-	-	-	-	2,803	1,132	424	67
Distributions/Donations to Parishes		-	-	-	-	-	-	1,512	20	-	-
Grants Paid	9	992	17-19	259	264	52	52	90	39	-	-
Interest Paid		-	-	-	-	-	-	4	5	-	-
Legal Fees		1	1	-	-	-	-	91	36	(8)	19
Management Fees - CPT		-	-	11	11	4	4	915	945	86	72
Mohaka Forest Expenses		287	118	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
Loss from Disposal of Assets	7	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	716	-	-
Property Operating Expenditure		307	-	-	-	-	-	606	218	-	-
Property Sale Expenditure		-	8	-	-	-	-	108	53	-	-
Total Expenditure		1,588	127	270	275	56	56	6,129	3,163	502	158
Net Surplus/(Deficit)		2,689	1,274	680	197	80	106	(2,852)	7,178	10,935	4,801

These statements are to be read in conjunction with the accompanying notes on pages 4 to 16 and the Independent Auditor's Report on pages 17 to 19.

*Prior year restatement, refer note 25

ESTATES AND TRUSTS HELD AND ADMINISTERED BY CHURCH PROPERTY TRUSTEES
STATEMENT OF FINANCIAL POSITION
AS AT 31 DECEMBER 2020



		General Trust Estate		Bishopric Estate		Dean & Chapter Estate		Land & Buildings Trusts		Cathedral Trust	

*Prior year restatement, refer note 25

For and on behalf of the Board of Trustees who authorised the issue of these financial statements on

2021.

C G Murfitt

S J Wakefield

ESTATES AND TRUSTS HELD AND ADMINISTERED BY CHURCH PROPERTY TRUSTEES
STATEMENT OF MOVEMENTS IN EQUITY
FOR THE PERIOD ENDED 31 DECEMBER 2020

		General Trust Estate		Bishopric Estate		Dean & Chapter Estate		Land & Buildings Trusts		Cathedral Trust	
		Dec-20	Dec-19	Dec-20	Dec-19	Dec-20	Dec-19	Dec-20	Dec-19	Dec-20	*Restated Dec-19
	NOTE	\$000	\$000	\$000	\$000	\$000	\$000	\$000	\$000	\$000	\$000
RETAINED EARNINGS											
Balance at 1 January		13,732	12,908	3,785	3,589	1,445	1,339	77,191	70,007	47,962	43,162
Prior year restatement, refer note 25*	25	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	2,018
Realisation of Revaluation Reserve		-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
Net Surplus/(Deficit)		2,689	824	680	196	80	106	(2,852)	7,184	10,935	2,782
Balance at 31 December 2020	20	16,422	13,732	4,465	3,785	1,525	1,445	74,339	77,191	58,898	47,962
ASSET REVALUATION RESERVE											
Balance at 1 January		-	-	-	-	-	-	143,806	139,999	6,390	5,800
Release on sale of property		-	-	-	-	-	-	(235)	(2,735)	-	-
Gain/(Loss) on revaluation of property	19	-	-	-	-	-	-	2,975	6,542	-	590
Balance at 31 December 2020		-	-	-	-	-	-	146,546	143,806	6,390	6,390
TOTAL EQUITY		16,422	13,732	4,465	3,785	1,525	1,445	220,885	220,997	65,288	54,352

*Prior year restatement, refer note 25

17-19

These statements are to be read in conjunction with the accompanying notes on pages 4 to 16 and the Independent Auditor's Report on pages 17 to 19.

ESTATES AND TRUSTS HELD AND ADMINISTERED BY CHURCH PROPERTY TRUSTEES
SPECIAL PURPOSE FINANCIAL STATEMENTS
NOTES TO THE FINANCIAL STATEMENTS FOR THE YEAR ENDED 31 DECEMBER 2020

1. GENERAL INFORMATION

These financial statements have been prepared for each of the Estates and Trusts managed by Church Property Trustees [CPT]. The Estates and Trusts in these special purpose financial statements are the General Trust Estate [GTE], Bishopric Estate [BE], Dean and Chapter Estate [DCE], Land and Buildings held in Trust [LBT] and the Cathedral Trust [CT].

The financial statements are presented in New Zealand dollars.

Investment Policies

General Trust Estate: The GTE is comprised of assets held by CPT on trust for the general purposes of the Diocese. The Estate exists to support the financial needs of the Diocese of Christchurch.

Bishopric Estate: CPT holds the BE on trust to use the capital and income of the Estate to provide, amongst other things, a suitable residence for the Bishop, pay all the running costs, the Bishop's stipend, secretarial support and other expenses under the Anglican (Diocese of Christchurch) Church Property Trust Act 2003 (the Act), Part 3, Sections 14-16.

Dean & Chapter Estate: CPT holds the DCE on trust to provide, amongst other things, housing and a stipend for the Dean of Christchurch. The Act, Part 3, Sections 17-19.

Land & Buildings Held on Trust: CPT holds all other real property and associated funds on charitable purpose trusts. The cost of earthquake rebuilds and repairs to these buildings are reported in this collection of trusts.

Cathedral Trust: The land and buildings at 100 Cathedral Square, and associated funds, are held on a charitable trust for the purposes of having a cathedral on the site.

Joint Venture: On the 20th of August 2018 a 50% joint venture was formed with the Christ Church Cathedral Reinstatement Trust [CCRT]. Christ Church Cathedral Reinstatement Limited [CCRL] is the Joint Venture company which was formed for the purpose of reinstating and maintaining Christ Church Cathedral. CCRL is recognised as a Joint Operation, in accordance with the accounting standards the financial statements have included CPT's share of the assets, liabilities revenue and expenses in CCRL, as per Note 24.

2. STATEMENT OF ACCOUNTING POLICIES

2.1 Basis of Preparation

These financial statements show only the income, expenditure, assets and liabilities of the Estates and Trust under management by CPT. They do not include any of the income, expenditure, assets or liabilities belonging to CPT itself.

ESTATES AND TRUSTS HELD AND ADMINISTERED BY CHURCH PROPERTY TRUSTEES
STATEMENT OF FINANCIAL PERFORMANCE
FOR THE PERIOD ENDED 31 DECEMBER 2020



		General Trust Estate		Bishopric Estate		Dean & Chapter Estate		Land & Buildings Trusts		Cathedral Trust	
		Dec-20	Dec-19	Dec-20	Dec-19	Dec-20	Dec-19	Dec-20	Dec-19	Dec-20	*Restated Dec-19
	NOTE	\$000	\$000	\$000	\$000	\$000	\$000	\$000	\$000	\$000	\$000
INCOME											
Net Return from Investment Funds	3	1,660	1,372	387	429	136	162	(13)	3,186	1,008	2,864
Share of Net Income from Joint Venture	24	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	18	14
Insurance Premium Reimbursement	4	1,168	-	-	-	-	-	23	68	-	-
Grants & Donations Received	5, 25*	1,426	-	563	40	-	-	1,768	1,931	10,411	2,079
Interest Income		23	29	-	1	-	-	457	206	1	2
Parish Contributions	6	-	-	-	-	-	-	286	277	-	-
Realisation of Reserves	18	-	-	-	-	-	-	235	2,735	-	-
Write-up from RV to Cost		-	-	-	-	-	-	-	1,901	-	-
Profit from Disposal of Assets	7	-	-	-	2	-	-	475	-	-	-
Sundry Income		-	-	-	-	-	-	46	37	-	-
Total Income		4,277	1,401	950	472	136	162	3,277	10,341	11,437	4,959
EXPENSES											
Earthquake Repair & Build Expenditure	8	-	-	-	-	-	-	2,803	1,132	424	67
Distributions/Donations to Parishes		-	-	-	-	-	-	1,512	20	-	-
Grants Paid	9	992	17-19	259	264	52	52	90	39	-	-
Interest Paid		-	-	-	-	-	-	4	5	-	-
Legal Fees		1	1	-	-	-	-	91	36	(8)	19
Management Fees - CPT		-	-	11	11	4	4	915	945	86	72
Mohaka Forest Expenses		287	118	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
Loss from Disposal of Assets	7	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	716	-	-
Property Operating Expenditure		307	-	-	-	-	-	606	218	-	-
Property Sale Expenditure		-	8	-	-	-	-	108	53	-	-
Total Expenditure		1,588	127	270	275	56	56	6,129	3,163	502	158
Net Surplus/(Deficit)		2,689	1,274	680	197	80	106	(2,852)	7,178	10,935	4,801

These statements are to be read in conjunction with the accompanying notes on pages 4 to 16 and the Independent Auditor's Report on pages 17 to 19.

*Prior year restatement, refer note 25

ESTATES AND TRUSTS HELD AND ADMINISTERED BY CHURCH PROPERTY TRUSTEES
STATEMENT OF FINANCIAL POSITION
AS AT 31 DECEMBER 2020



		General Trust Estate		Bishopric Estate		Dean & Chapter Estate		Land & Buildings Trusts		Cathedral Trust	
		Dec-20	Dec-19	Dec-20	Dec-19	Dec-20	Dec-19	Dec-20	Dec-19	Dec-20	*Restated Dec-19
NOTE		\$000	\$000	\$000	\$000	\$000	\$000	\$000	\$000	\$000	\$000
CURRENT ASSETS											
		77	188	17	97	2	9	13,074	357	2,378	45
	10	228	281	-	3	-	-	4,010	2,955	6,684	7,285
		57	57	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
		362	526	17	100	2	9	17,084	3,312	9,062	7,330
CURRENT LIABILITIES											
		193	190	28	38	-	-	1,190	925	1,240	754
		-	-	-	-	-	-	765	836	-	-
		-	-	-	-	-	-	4,219	3,308	4,448	6,743
		193	190	28	38	-	-	6,175	5,069	5,688	7,497
		169	336	(11)	62	2	9	10,909	(1,757)	3,374	(167)
NON CURRENT ASSETS											
			17-19								
	12	-	-	-	-	-	-	177,733	172,559	6,390	6,390
	11, 25*	-	157	-	-	-	-	6,277	3,341	14,684	4,036
	13	16,253	13,206	4,453	3,692	1,523	1,436	26,990	47,878	39,791	43,063
	24	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	1,048	1,030
		-	-	23	31	-	-	-	-	-	-
	14	-	33	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
		16,253	13,395	4,476	3,723	1,523	1,436	211,000	223,778	61,913	54,519
NON CURRENT LIABILITIES											
	15	-	-	-	-	-	-	1,024	1,024	-	-
		-	-	-	-	-	-	1,024	1,024	-	-
		16,253	13,395	4,476	3,723	1,523	1,436	209,976	222,755	61,913	54,519
		16,422	13,732	4,465	3,785	1,525	1,445	220,885	220,997	65,288	54,352
EQUITY											
		16,422	13,732	3,805	3,126	1,525	1,445	74,339	77,191	58,898	47,962
		-	-	-	-	-	-	146,546	143,806	6,390	6,390
	16	-	-	170	170	-	-	-	-	-	-
	17	-	-	490	490	-	-	-	-	-	-
		16,422	13,732	4,465	3,785	1,525	1,445	220,885	220,997	65,288	54,352

*Prior year restatement, refer note 25

For and on behalf of the Board of Trustees who authorised the issue of these financial statements on

2021.

C G Murfitt

S J Wakefield

ESTATES AND TRUSTS HELD AND ADMINISTERED BY CHURCH PROPERTY TRUSTEES
SPECIAL PURPOSE FINANCIAL STATEMENTS
NOTES TO THE FINANCIAL STATEMENTS FOR THE YEAR ENDED 31 DECEMBER 2020

The financial statements have been prepared as Special Purpose Reports, in accordance with the following stated accounting policies:

2.2 Changes to accounting policy

There have been no changes to the accounting policies, other than in Land & Buildings Trusts recognising the use of quotable values in the revaluation of properties, where the rateable valuations have not been finalised (refer note 12). Otherwise policies have been applied on a basis consistent with those of the previous period.

2.3 Specific Accounting Policies

The following specific accounting policies which materially affect the measurement of financial performance and financial position have been applied:

a) Revenue Recognition

Revenue is recognised to the extent it is probable that economic benefit will flow to the funds and that the revenue can be reliably measured. For financial assets at fair value, interest income is included through the Statement of Financial Performance.

Unrealised or realised gains/ (losses) from re-measurement of financial assets at fair value are included in revenue.

Distribution income is recognised in the Statement of Financial Performance when the right to receive the dividend/distribution is established.

Grants requiring specified future conditions to be met are recognised as a liability on receipt. The grants are recognised to revenue over the period that the specified conditions are completed, and the associated costs are recognised.

CPT enters into a number of leases as landlord. The leases are residential, commercial and regular short-term leases. The rental income is received by the relevant parish. The rental income and offsetting distribution have not been incorporated in the financial statements as this cannot be reliably measured.

All other revenue is recognised on an accruals basis.

b) Expenses

All expenses are recognised in the Statement of Financial Performance on an accrual basis.

c) Income Tax

Tax payable (if any at all) is payable by the investing entities.

d) Goods & Services Tax

Where applicable all amounts are stated exclusive of Goods & Services Tax (GST) except for accounts payable, accounts receivable and retentions payable which are stated inclusive of GST.

e) Financial Instruments

Classification:

The financial instruments comprise investment funds, cash, receivables, payables and mortgages & loans. They are stated at fair value through the Statement of Financial Performance.

ESTATES AND TRUSTS HELD AND ADMINISTERED BY CHURCH PROPERTY TRUSTEES
SPECIAL PURPOSE FINANCIAL STATEMENTS
NOTES TO THE FINANCIAL STATEMENTS FOR THE YEAR ENDED 31 DECEMBER 2020

Recognition/derecognition:

The fund recognises financial assets on the date it becomes party to the contractual agreement and recognises changes in fair value from this date. Investments are derecognised when the right to receive cash flows from the investments have expired.

Measurement:

(i) Financial Assets (Investment Funds)

Investment funds are stated at fair value excluding any transaction costs. Transaction costs are expensed as incurred in the Statement of Financial Performance. Any changes in the fair values of financial assets are disclosed in the Statement of Financial Performance.

(ii) Loans under Mortgage

Loans secured under mortgages are measured at fair value.

f) Investment Properties

Investment properties are stated at rateable value where a market value does not exist and they are not depreciated because of this.

g) Capital Work in Progress

Capital work in progress including strengthening and other improvements are stated at cost where these works will ultimately increase the value of the asset.

h) Receivables

Receivables may include amounts accrued for interest income and distributions. Distributions are accrued when the right to receive payment is established. Interest income is accrued at the reporting date from the time of the last payment.

Any other receivables are stated at their expected realisable value after assessing at each reporting date whether there is any objective evidence that the other receivables are impaired.

i) Land & Buildings

Freehold land and buildings are not depreciated. New buildings built or purchased after the latest valuation date are valued at the higher of construction or acquisition cost until exceeded by rateable value, or the latest quotable value revaluations. Existing buildings which have incurred significant improvements are also valued at the cost of those improvements, until exceeded by rateable value.

Revaluation gains resulting from a change in rateable value are transferred to the asset revaluation reserve. If the revaluation reserve has a deficit, that deficit is recognised in the Statement of Financial Performance when that deficit arises. Any revaluation surplus that reverses previous revaluation deficits in subsequent periods is recognised as revenue in the Statement of Financial Performance.

All insurance, repairs and maintenance expenditures are recognised in the Statement of Financial Performance as incurred. An item of property is derecognised upon disposal or when no further future economic benefits are expected from its use or disposal. Any gain or loss arising on derecognition of the asset is included in the year the asset is derecognised.

ESTATES AND TRUSTS HELD AND ADMINISTERED BY CHURCH PROPERTY TRUSTEES
SPECIAL PURPOSE FINANCIAL STATEMENTS
NOTES TO THE FINANCIAL STATEMENTS FOR THE YEAR ENDED 31 DECEMBER 2020

j) Payables

Payables include liabilities and accrued expenses owing by the estates and trusts, which are unpaid at balance date.

k) Cash & Cash Equivalent

Cash and cash equivalents include operational bank accounts and term deposits.

l) Fixed Asset Policy and Depreciation Rate

Motor Vehicles and plant are at cost less accumulated depreciation. Depreciation is provided on a straight-line basis to allocate the assets cost, less estimated residual value over the estimated economic life.

3. NET RETURN FROM INVESTMENT FUNDS

	General Trust Estate		Bishopric Estate		Dean & Chapter Estate		Land & Buildings Trusts		Cathedral Trust	
	2020 \$000	2019 \$000	2020 \$000	2019 \$000	2020 \$000	2019 \$000	2020 \$000	2019 \$000	2020 \$000	2019 \$000
BGF Revaluation	1,339	1,451	387	429	136	162	71	-	-	-
Net Income from Insurance Proceeds funds	-	-	-	-	-	-	(84)	3,186	1,008	2,864
Mohaka Forest Revaluation (92%)	321	(79)	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
	<u>1,660</u>	<u>1,372</u>	<u>387</u>	<u>429</u>	<u>136</u>	<u>162</u>	<u>(13)</u>	<u>3,186</u>	<u>1,008</u>	<u>2,864</u>

The Balanced Growth Fund (BGF) returns in 2020 were 11.9% net of all fees (2019 -13.0%).

The General Trust Estate owns 92% of the Mohaka Forest investment. The Forest Manager prepares an annual report on the investment in the Mohaka Forest which includes a market valuation at Net Realisable Value:

GTE Share 92%	Valuations at Year End	
	2020 \$000	2019 \$000
2008 Trees (31 hectares)	266	220
2020 Trees (112 hectares)	264	Nil
Land Valuation	506	506
Total Land & Trees Valuation	<u>1,036</u>	<u>726</u>

ESTATES AND TRUSTS HELD AND ADMINISTERED BY CHURCH PROPERTY TRUSTEES
SPECIAL PURPOSE FINANCIAL STATEMENTS
NOTES TO THE FINANCIAL STATEMENTS FOR THE YEAR ENDED 31 DECEMBER 2020

4. INSURANCE PREMIUM REIMBURSEMENT AND SETTLEMENTS

Insurance settlements of \$19.696m (2019 \$4.42m) were made from the Insurance Proceeds Funds and \$19.673m (2019 \$4.35m) were transferred into the Fixed Income Fund. The General Trust Estate received reimbursement of the 2012/13 insurance premium costs \$1.168m, (2019 \$Nil). Direction is being sought from the High Court on the allocation of any surplus insurance funds.

5. GRANTS & DONATIONS RECEIVED

The General Trust Estate (GTE) received a one-off grant from CPT of \$1.426m. Of this \$500k was paid by the GTE to the Bishopric Estate (2019 \$Nil).

Grants of \$2.325m (2019: \$2.645m) have not been recognised as income, due to unfulfilled requirements at balance date, in the Land & Buildings Held in Trust Estate. See Note 10.

	Cathedral Trust	
	2020	2019
	\$000	\$000
Donation from GCTB to BGF to CIPF	-	61
CCRT costs 2019	-	2,018
CCRT costs 2020	7,615	
Cathedral Lotteries grant	2,586	
CWM LINZ grant	200	
CWM LINZ grant	10	-
	10,411	2,079

6. PARISH CONTRIBUTIONS

	\$000	\$000
Betterment	185	179
Capital mortgage	66	46
Insurance excess	35	52
	286	277

ESTATES AND TRUSTS HELD AND ADMINISTERED BY CHURCH PROPERTY TRUSTEES
SPECIAL PURPOSE FINANCIAL STATEMENTS
NOTES TO THE FINANCIAL STATEMENTS FOR THE YEAR ENDED 31 DECEMBER 2020

Betterment Contributions:

During the course of performing earthquake repairs some deferred maintenance or strengthening work will be completed simultaneously. In these instances, the relevant parish will be consulted with and agreement will be reached on the level of work to be completed. The parish will be requested to contribute towards these non-earthquake related costs. The betterment contributions recorded in the table above are of this nature.

Capital Mortgage Contributions:

As Trustee of property held for the use by a Parish, CPT may enter into a loan agreement with the Parish to assist with the financing of a property purchase or capital improvements. Any capital repayment of these loans are considered contributions.

Insurance Excess Contributions:

Excesses were deducted by CPT's insurers on global settlement. In November 2015 CPT approved a mechanism for the allocation of insurance excesses for repair projects. As earthquake repair work is completed, a contribution towards the excess is sought from parishes based on the final repair cost.

7. PROFIT OR (LOSS) FROM DISPOSAL OF ASSETS

	Dean & Chapter Estate		Land & Buildings Trusts		Cathedral Trust	
	2020 \$000	2019 \$000	2020 \$000	2019 \$000	2020 \$000	2019 \$000
Profits on Sale Assets						
Strowan Road, Fendalton	-	-	82	-	-	-
Kauri Street, Timaru, Temuka	-	-	15	-	-	-
Vicarage, Julius Place, Akaroa	-	-	364	-	-	-
Other materials recoveries	-	-	14	-	-	-
(Loss) on Sale of Assets						
952 Medbury, Hawarden	-	-	-	(45)	-	-
All Saints, Parnassus St Waiau, Amuri	-	-	-	(260)	-	-
St Johns Church, Bishopdale	-	-	-	(105)	-	-
St Annes, Opawa - St Martins	-	-	-	(280)	-	-
St Peters, Jacobs River, Westland	-	-	-	(12)	-	-
St Barnabas, Chatham Islands	-	-	-	(14)	-	-
	-	-	475	(716)	-	-

ESTATES AND TRUSTS HELD AND ADMINISTERED BY CHURCH PROPERTY TRUSTEES
SPECIAL PURPOSE FINANCIAL STATEMENTS
NOTES TO THE FINANCIAL STATEMENTS FOR THE YEAR ENDED 31 DECEMBER 2020

8. EARTHQUAKE REPAIR INCOME AND EXPENDITURE

The write up from rateable valuation to cost is \$nil (2019 \$1.901m).

	Land & Buildings Trusts		Cathedral Trust	
	2020 \$000	2019 \$000	2020 \$000	2019 \$000
Earthquake Repair Expenses	696	506	-	-
Contract Works Insurance	-	-	215	-
Consultancy & Professional Fees	1,032	417	154	36
Other	1,075	209	55	31
	2,803	1,132	424	67

Earthquake repairs: Since September 2010 the Canterbury region experienced thousands of earthquakes which extensively damaged the Cathedral, churches, halls and vicarages. The earthquakes have resulted in costs being incurred with reinstatement of assets. These costs have been expensed as incurred unless they are of a capital nature in which case they have been capitalised.

9. GRANTS PAID

	General Trust Estate		Bishopric Estate		Dean & Chapter Estate		Land & Buildings Trusts	
	2020 \$000	2019 \$000	2020 \$000	2019 \$000	2020 \$000	2019 \$000	2020 \$000	2019 \$000
Anglican Diocese Ministry Support Centre	371	369	-	-	-	-	-	-
Diocese of Christchurch	121	81	259	264	-	-	90	39
Cathedral Chapter	-	-	-	-	52	52	-	-
Bishopric Estate	500	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
	992	450	259	264	52	52	90	39

The amount available for distribution by the General Trust Estate and the Dean & Chapter Estate is determined based on the needs of the Diocese of Christchurch, Anglican Diocese Ministry Support Centre (ADMSC) and Cathedral Chapter and the level of income available after reinvestment. Land & Buildings Trust includes a one-off grant paid in 2020 of \$67,500 from Northwest Parish as a tithe equally shared between Bryndwr and Rolleston parishes.

ESTATES AND TRUSTS HELD AND ADMINISTERED BY CHURCH PROPERTY TRUSTEES
SPECIAL PURPOSE FINANCIAL STATEMENTS
NOTES TO THE FINANCIAL STATEMENTS FOR THE YEAR ENDED 31 DECEMBER 2020

The financial statements have been prepared as Special Purpose Reports, in accordance with the following stated accounting policies:

2.2 Changes to accounting policy

There have been no changes to the accounting policies, other than in Land & Buildings Trusts recognising the use of quotable values in the revaluation of properties, where the rateable valuations have not been finalised (refer note 12). Otherwise policies have been applied on a basis consistent with those of the previous period.

2.3 Specific Accounting Policies

The following specific accounting policies which materially affect the measurement of financial performance and financial position have been applied:

a) Revenue Recognition

Revenue is recognised to the extent it is probable that economic benefit will flow to the funds and that the revenue can be reliably measured. For financial assets at fair value, interest income is included through the Statement of Financial Performance.

Unrealised or realised gains/ (losses) from re-measurement of financial assets at fair value are included in revenue.

Distribution income is recognised in the Statement of Financial Performance when the right to receive the dividend/distribution is established.

Grants requiring specified future conditions to be met are recognised as a liability on receipt. The grants are recognised to revenue over the period that the specified conditions are completed, and the associated costs are recognised.

CPT enters into a number of leases as landlord. The leases are residential, commercial and regular short-term leases. The rental income is received by the relevant parish. The rental income and offsetting distribution have not been incorporated in the financial statements as this cannot be reliably measured.

All other revenue is recognised on an accruals basis.

b) Expenses

All expenses are recognised in the Statement of Financial Performance on an accrual basis.

c) Income Tax

Tax payable (if any at all) is payable by the investing entities.

d) Goods & Services Tax

Where applicable all amounts are stated exclusive of Goods & Services Tax (GST) except for accounts payable, accounts receivable and retentions payable which are stated inclusive of GST.

e) Financial Instruments

Classification:

The financial instruments comprise investment funds, cash, receivables, payables and mortgages & loans. They are stated at fair value through the Statement of Financial Performance.

ESTATES AND TRUSTS HELD AND ADMINISTERED BY CHURCH PROPERTY TRUSTEES
SPECIAL PURPOSE FINANCIAL STATEMENTS
NOTES TO THE FINANCIAL STATEMENTS FOR THE YEAR ENDED 31 DECEMBER 2020

Recognition/derecognition:

The fund recognises financial assets on the date it becomes party to the contractual agreement and recognises changes in fair value from this date. Investments are derecognised when the right to receive cash flows from the investments have expired.

Measurement:

(i) Financial Assets (Investment Funds)

Investment funds are stated at fair value excluding any transaction costs. Transaction costs are expensed as incurred in the Statement of Financial Performance. Any changes in the fair values of financial assets are disclosed in the Statement of Financial Performance.

(ii) Loans under Mortgage

Loans secured under mortgages are measured at fair value.

f) Investment Properties

Investment properties are stated at rateable value where a market value does not exist and they are not depreciated because of this.

g) Capital Work in Progress

Capital work in progress including strengthening and other improvements are stated at cost where these works will ultimately increase the value of the asset.

h) Receivables

Receivables may include amounts accrued for interest income and distributions. Distributions are accrued when the right to receive payment is established. Interest income is accrued at the reporting date from the time of the last payment.

Any other receivables are stated at their expected realisable value after assessing at each reporting date whether there is any objective evidence that the other receivables are impaired.

i) Land & Buildings

Freehold land and buildings are not depreciated. New buildings built or purchased after the latest valuation date are valued at the higher of construction or acquisition cost until exceeded by rateable value, or the latest quotable value revaluations. Existing buildings which have incurred significant improvements are also valued at the cost of those improvements, until exceeded by rateable value.

Revaluation gains resulting from a change in rateable value are transferred to the asset revaluation reserve. If the revaluation reserve has a deficit, that deficit is recognised in the Statement of Financial Performance when that deficit arises. Any revaluation surplus that reverses previous revaluation deficits in subsequent periods is recognised as revenue in the Statement of Financial Performance.

All insurance, repairs and maintenance expenditures are recognised in the Statement of Financial Performance as incurred. An item of property is derecognised upon disposal or when no further future economic benefits are expected from its use or disposal. Any gain or loss arising on derecognition of the asset is included in the year the asset is derecognised.

ESTATES AND TRUSTS HELD AND ADMINISTERED BY CHURCH PROPERTY TRUSTEES
SPECIAL PURPOSE FINANCIAL STATEMENTS
NOTES TO THE FINANCIAL STATEMENTS FOR THE YEAR ENDED 31 DECEMBER 2020

j) Payables

Payables include liabilities and accrued expenses owing by the estates and trusts, which are unpaid at balance date.

k) Cash & Cash Equivalent

Cash and cash equivalents include operational bank accounts and term deposits.

l) Fixed Asset Policy and Depreciation Rate

Motor Vehicles and plant are at cost less accumulated depreciation. Depreciation is provided on a straight-line basis to allocate the assets cost, less estimated residual value over the estimated economic life.

3. NET RETURN FROM INVESTMENT FUNDS

	General Trust Estate		Bishopric Estate		Dean & Chapter Estate		Land & Buildings Trusts		Cathedral Trust	
	2020 \$000	2019 \$000	2020 \$000	2019 \$000	2020 \$000	2019 \$000	2020 \$000	2019 \$000	2020 \$000	2019 \$000
BGF Revaluation	1,339	1,451	387	429	136	162	71	-	-	-
Net Income from Insurance Proceeds funds	-	-	-	-	-	-	(84)	3,186	1,008	2,864
Mohaka Forest Revaluation (92%)	321	(79)	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
	<u>1,660</u>	<u>1,372</u>	<u>387</u>	<u>429</u>	<u>136</u>	<u>162</u>	<u>(13)</u>	<u>3,186</u>	<u>1,008</u>	<u>2,864</u>

The Balanced Growth Fund (BGF) returns in 2020 were 11.9% net of all fees (2019 -13.0%).

The General Trust Estate owns 92% of the Mohaka Forest investment. The Forest Manager prepares an annual report on the investment in the Mohaka Forest which includes a market valuation at Net Realisable Value:

GTE Share 92%	Valuations at Year End	
	2020 \$000	2019 \$000
2008 Trees (31 hectares)	266	220
2020 Trees (112 hectares)	264	Nil
Land Valuation	506	506
Total Land & Trees Valuation	<u>1,036</u>	<u>726</u>

ESTATES AND TRUSTS HELD AND ADMINISTERED BY CHURCH PROPERTY TRUSTEES
SPECIAL PURPOSE FINANCIAL STATEMENTS
NOTES TO THE FINANCIAL STATEMENTS FOR THE YEAR ENDED 31 DECEMBER 2020

4. INSURANCE PREMIUM REIMBURSEMENT AND SETTLEMENTS

Insurance settlements of \$19.696m (2019 \$4.42m) were made from the Insurance Proceeds Funds and \$19.673m (2019 \$4.35m) were transferred into the Fixed Income Fund. The General Trust Estate received reimbursement of the 2012/13 insurance premium costs \$1.168m, (2019 \$Nil). Direction is being sought from the High Court on the allocation of any surplus insurance funds.

5. GRANTS & DONATIONS RECEIVED

The General Trust Estate (GTE) received a one-off grant from CPT of \$1.426m. Of this \$500k was paid by the GTE to the Bishopric Estate (2019 \$Nil).

Grants of \$2.325m (2019: \$2.645m) have not been recognised as income, due to unfulfilled requirements at balance date, in the Land & Buildings Held in Trust Estate. See Note 10.

	Cathedral Trust	
	2020	2019
	\$000	\$000
Donation from GCTB to BGF to CIPF	-	61
CCRT costs 2019	-	2,018
CCRT costs 2020	7,615	
Cathedral Lotteries grant	2,586	
CWM LINZ grant	200	
CWM LINZ grant	10	-
	10,411	2,079

6. PARISH CONTRIBUTIONS

	\$000	\$000
Betterment	185	179
Capital mortgage	66	46
Insurance excess	35	52
	286	277

ESTATES AND TRUSTS HELD AND ADMINISTERED BY CHURCH PROPERTY TRUSTEES
SPECIAL PURPOSE FINANCIAL STATEMENTS
NOTES TO THE FINANCIAL STATEMENTS FOR THE YEAR ENDED 31 DECEMBER 2020

Betterment Contributions:

During the course of performing earthquake repairs some deferred maintenance or strengthening work will be completed simultaneously. In these instances, the relevant parish will be consulted with and agreement will be reached on the level of work to be completed. The parish will be requested to contribute towards these non-earthquake related costs. The betterment contributions recorded in the table above are of this nature.

Capital Mortgage Contributions:

As Trustee of property held for the use by a Parish, CPT may enter into a loan agreement with the Parish to assist with the financing of a property purchase or capital improvements. Any capital repayment of these loans are considered contributions.

Insurance Excess Contributions:

Excesses were deducted by CPT's insurers on global settlement. In November 2015 CPT approved a mechanism for the allocation of insurance excesses for repair projects. As earthquake repair work is completed, a contribution towards the excess is sought from parishes based on the final repair cost.

7. PROFIT OR (LOSS) FROM DISPOSAL OF ASSETS

	Dean & Chapter Estate		Land & Buildings Trusts		Cathedral Trust	
	2020 \$000	2019 \$000	2020 \$000	2019 \$000	2020 \$000	2019 \$000
Profits on Sale Assets						
Strowan Road, Fendalton	-	-	82	-	-	-
Kauri Street, Timaru, Temuka	-	-	15	-	-	-
Vicarage, Julius Place, Akaroa	-	-	364	-	-	-
Other materials recoveries	-	-	14	-	-	-
(Loss) on Sale of Assets						
952 Medbury, Hawarden	-	-	-	(45)	-	-
All Saints, Parnassus St Waiau, Amuri	-	-	-	(260)	-	-
St Johns Church, Bishopdale	-	-	-	(105)	-	-
St Annes, Opawa - St Martins	-	-	-	(280)	-	-
St Peters, Jacobs River, Westland	-	-	-	(12)	-	-
St Barnabas, Chatham Islands	-	-	-	(14)	-	-
	-	-	475	(716)	-	-

ESTATES AND TRUSTS HELD AND ADMINISTERED BY CHURCH PROPERTY TRUSTEES
SPECIAL PURPOSE FINANCIAL STATEMENTS
NOTES TO THE FINANCIAL STATEMENTS FOR THE YEAR ENDED 31 DECEMBER 2020

8. EARTHQUAKE REPAIR INCOME AND EXPENDITURE

The write up from rateable valuation to cost is \$nil (2019 \$1.901m).

	Land & Buildings Trusts		Cathedral Trust	
	2020 \$000	2019 \$000	2020 \$000	2019 \$000
Earthquake Repair Expenses	696	506	-	-
Contract Works Insurance	-	-	215	-
Consultancy & Professional Fees	1,032	417	154	36
Other	1,075	209	55	31
	2,803	1,132	424	67

Earthquake repairs: Since September 2010 the Canterbury region experienced thousands of earthquakes which extensively damaged the Cathedral, churches, halls and vicarages. The earthquakes have resulted in costs being incurred with reinstatement of assets. These costs have been expensed as incurred unless they are of a capital nature in which case they have been capitalised.

9. GRANTS PAID

	General Trust Estate		Bishopric Estate		Dean & Chapter Estate		Land & Buildings Trusts	
	2020 \$000	2019 \$000	2020 \$000	2019 \$000	2020 \$000	2019 \$000	2020 \$000	2019 \$000
Anglican Diocese Ministry Support Centre	371	369	-	-	-	-	-	-
Diocese of Christchurch	121	81	259	264	-	-	90	39
Cathedral Chapter	-	-	-	-	52	52	-	-
Bishopric Estate	500	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
	992	450	259	264	52	52	90	39

The amount available for distribution by the General Trust Estate and the Dean & Chapter Estate is determined based on the needs of the Diocese of Christchurch, Anglican Diocese Ministry Support Centre (ADMSC) and Cathedral Chapter and the level of income available after reinvestment. Land & Buildings Trust includes a one-off grant paid in 2020 of \$67,500 from Northwest Parish as a tithe equally shared between Bryndwr and Rolleston parishes.

ESTATES AND TRUSTS HELD AND ADMINISTERED BY CHURCH PROPERTY TRUSTEES
SPECIAL PURPOSE FINANCIAL STATEMENTS
NOTES TO THE FINANCIAL STATEMENTS FOR THE YEAR ENDED 31 DECEMBER 2020

10. RECEIVABLES AND PREPAYMENTS

Grants of \$2.325m (2019: \$2.645m) have not been recognised as income, due to unfulfilled requirements at balance date, in the Land & Building Trusts.

	Land & Buildings Trusts		Cathedral Trust	
	2020	2019	2020	2019
	\$000	\$000	\$000	\$000
Anstiss Garland Charitable Trust - St Peters Church Upper Riccarton	3	3	-	-
Canterbury Earthquake Heritage Building Trust - Mariner's Bell Tower Lyttelton	-	45	-	-
Canterbury Earthquake Heritage Building Trust - St Peters Upper Riccarton	200	200	-	-
Halswell Hornby, Riccarton Community Board - St Peters Upper Riccarton	30	30	-	-
New Zealand Lotteries Grant Board - St Pauls Church Glenmark	-	720	-	-
New Zealand Lotteries Grant Board - St Johns Church Okains Bay	450	-	-	-
New Zealand Lotteries Grant Board - Christ Church Cathedral	-	-	3,000	6,000
Parish funds - St Ambrose Church Aranui	3	-	-	-
Parish funds - St Pauls Church Glenmark	289	289	-	-
Parish funds - St Peters Church Upper Riccarton	1,250	1,250	-	-
Parkinson Memorial Park Trust - St Kentigern & St Pauls Mt Herbert	-	8	-	-
Rata Foundation - St Peters Church Upper Riccarton	100	100	-	-
Other Receivables and Prepayments	1,685	310	3,684	1,285
	<u>4,010</u>	<u>2,955</u>	<u>6,684</u>	<u>7,285</u>

Prepayments include the amount transferred to LBT for betterment works to St Mark's Church in Opawa of \$1.19m (2019 Nil).

ESTATES AND TRUSTS HELD AND ADMINISTERED BY CHURCH PROPERTY TRUSTEES
SPECIAL PURPOSE FINANCIAL STATEMENTS
NOTES TO THE FINANCIAL STATEMENTS FOR THE YEAR ENDED 31 DECEMBER 2020

11. CAPITAL WORKS IN PROGRESS (WIP)

During the course of either reinstating or repairing a property, certain costs may create additional capital value. Once the Christ Church Cathedral reinstatement is completed the asset(s) will be recorded as buildings as opposed to WIP. At the end of the year \$6.277m (2019 \$3.341m) is held as capital works in progress in LBT. These amounts will be capitalised on completion of the respective projects.

Cathedral Trust (WIP) \$ 000's	Year 2020 \$ 000	Year 2019 \$ 000	Project to Date at Dec 2020 \$ 000
CPT Share Cathedral WIP	3,712	2,018	5,730
Christ Church Cathedral Reinstatement Trust: (CCRT) Share WIP	6,936	2,018	8,954
	10,648	4,036	14,684

All the WIP paid for by CCRT from the beginning of Christ Church Cathedral reinstatement has been recognised this year in the financial statements as WIP and donations.

ESTATES AND TRUSTS HELD AND ADMINISTERED BY CHURCH PROPERTY TRUSTEES
SPECIAL PURPOSE FINANCIAL STATEMENTS
NOTES TO THE FINANCIAL STATEMENTS FOR THE YEAR ENDED 31 DECEMBER 2020

12. LAND & BUILDINGS HELD IN TRUST

Land & Buildings Held in Trust						Cathedral Trust					
District Council	Land	Improvements	Capital Value		Rating Valuation Date	District Council	Land	Improvements	Capital Value		Rating Valuation Date
			2020	2019					2020	2019	
	\$000	\$000	\$000	\$000			\$000	\$000	\$000	\$000	
Ashburton	3,496	3,242	6,738	6,738	2018						
Chatham	229	142	371	371	2018						
Christchurch	69,980	59,940	129,919	127,233	2019	Christchurch	6,390	-	6,390	6,390	2019
Hurunui	1,777	1,477	3,254	3,254	2019						
Mackenzie **	3,205	450	3,655	2,570	2020						
Selwyn	7,911	3,761	11,672	11,672	2018						
Timaru **	5,385	7,791	13,176	11,819	2020						
Waimakariri	3,504	2,729	6,233	6,233	2019						
Waimate	445	606	1,051	1,051	2018						
Westland	722	942	1,664	1,618	2020						
	96,654	81,079	177,733	172,559			6,390	-	6,390	6,390	

**Increase as a result of using Quotable Value (QV's) \$2.7m (2019: Nil), for Mackenzie and Timaru District Councils.

ESTATES AND TRUSTS HELD AND ADMINISTERED BY CHURCH PROPERTY TRUSTEES
SPECIAL PURPOSE FINANCIAL STATEMENTS
NOTES TO THE FINANCIAL STATEMENTS FOR THE YEAR ENDED 31 DECEMBER 2020

13. INVESTMENT FUNDS

	General Trust Estate		Bishopric Estate		Dean & Chapter Estate		Land & Buildings Trusts		Cathedral Trust	
	2020 \$000	2019 \$000	2020 \$000	2019 \$000	2020 \$000	2019 \$000	2020 \$000	2019 \$000	2020 \$000	2019 \$000
Mohaka Forest Fund	1,192	726	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
Balanced Growth Fund	15,061	12,480	4,453	3,691	1,523	1,436	1,049	617	-	-
Cathedral Insurance Proceeds Fund	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	39,791	43,063
Fixed Income Fund	-	-	-	-	-	-	27,436	8,294	-	-
Insurance Proceeds Fund	-	-	-	-	-	-	(1,495)	38,968	-	-
	16,253	13,206	4,453	3,691	1,523	1,436	26,990	47,878	39,791	43,063

Funds invested in the Insurance Proceeds Fund have been transferred to the Fixed Income Fund and Term Deposits during 2020. The Cathedral Insurance Proceeds Fund has decreased in 2020 due to spending on developed design and stabilisation.

14. LOANS SECURED UNDER MORTGAGES

The remaining secured loan receivable in the General Trust Estate was fully repaid by the Cathedral Grammar school in January 2020 (2019: \$8,580). There remains a loan receivable to GTE from Mohaka Forest Fund, previously shown in receivables.

15. TENANT LIABILITY

In 1976 CPT and the parish of Lyttelton completed the construction of 8 residential units at \$343,280. CPT retained ownership of the land whilst rights to the units were sold to tenants. The liability represents the Building Value of the units not owned by the L&BT.

16. THE COMMUNITY OF THE SACRED NAME TRUST (CSN)

The CSN purchased land occupied by the Community from CPT for \$5. A donation of \$170,000 was made to the Bishopric Estate to be held in a sub trust entitled "The Community of the Sacred Name Trust Fund". Both of these transactions occurred many years ago. The income from the donation is to be applied on an annual basis for the requirements of the Bishopric Estate.

17. FABRIC FUND – BISHOPRIC ESTATE

The CPT Act, section 16 provides a fund to be maintained to be applied toward the building, maintenance, enlargement or replacement of the Bishop's residence and its furnishings.

ESTATES AND TRUSTS HELD AND ADMINISTERED BY CHURCH PROPERTY TRUSTEES
SPECIAL PURPOSE FINANCIAL STATEMENTS
NOTES TO THE FINANCIAL STATEMENTS FOR THE YEAR ENDED 31 DECEMBER 2020

18. RELEASE OF REVALUATION RESERVE ON SALE OF PROPERTY

The revaluation releases on the revaluation reserve occurred in 2020 of \$235,000 for the sale of properties (2019: \$2,735m).

19. GAIN (LOSS) ON REVALUATION OF PROPERTY

The increase in rateable value of the Land and Buildings held in Trust is \$2.740m (2019: \$6.542m). The Cathedral rateable land value remains at \$6.4m (2019: \$6.4m).

20. ONGOING EARTHQUAKE RELATED EXPENDITURE

In December 2013, CPT resolved that the Trustees would accept the ACS global insurance settlement offer. This revenue was taken to equity in 2013. Expenditure relating to the reinstatement of these insured assets has been noted either in the Statements of Financial Performance or Financial Position resulting in significant losses in subsequent years.

21. COMMITMENTS

The operating lease obligation on the Grange Street storage facility ended during this year (2019: \$46,669).

22. CONTINGENT ASSETS AND LIABILITIES

In respect of insurance proceeds received from ACS as a global insurance settlement, CPT has applied to the Courts for confirmation of how it may treat any surplus. The Trustees will act in compliance with the Court direction when it is received.

23. RELATED PARTIES

Diocese of Christchurch

When required, the General Trust Estate provides cash flow funding and grants to the Diocese of Christchurch, ADMSC and Cathedral Chapter on an arms-length basis. No such funding has been provided by the General Trust Estate to the Diocese of Christchurch during the current and previous financial years. Additional funding has been made to the ADMSC to cover the costs of the Royal Commission into Abuse in Care up to balance date.

Explanation: Arm's Length

Sales to and purchases from related parties are made at market prices and on commercial terms.

Wynn Williams

Jeremy Johnson, the Diocesan Chancellor until September 2020 was a Partner at Wynn Williams and is now in his own practice Bankside Chambers. Wynn Williams provided legal services to CPT on behalf of Estates & Trusts to the value of \$8,842 (2019: \$68,441). The transactions were at an arm's length basis. Additional work was commissioned by CPT in conjunction with Parishes for conveyancing and other matters regarding property. The cost of these invoices has been met by the Parishes concerned.

ESTATES AND TRUSTS HELD AND ADMINISTERED BY CHURCH PROPERTY TRUSTEES
SPECIAL PURPOSE FINANCIAL STATEMENTS
NOTES TO THE FINANCIAL STATEMENTS FOR THE YEAR ENDED 31 DECEMBER 2020

Trollope & Co

Maurice Walker, the Diocesan Chancellor appointed from September 2020 is a partner in Trollope & Co. No payments have been made in 2020 (2019 Nil).

Parry Field

Alex Summerlee, the Diocesan Vice-Chancellor is an Associate at Parry Field. Parry Field provided legal services to CPT to the value of \$Nil 2020 (2019: \$10,082). The transactions were at an arms-length basis.

24. INVESTMENT IN CATHEDRAL JOINT VENTURE

In 2018, in response to the 2017 Diocesan Synod decision to reinstate Christ Church Cathedral, CPT entered into a Joint Venture Agreement [JVA] with Christ Church Cathedral Reinstatement Trust [CCRT], established by the Crown to raise the shortfall in funding for the project, and Christ Church Cathedral Reinstatement Limited [CCRL], a company formed to undertake the project. Under the terms of the JVA, CPT and CCRT have both provided a \$1 million working capital advance to CCRL. The CPT share (50%) of reported profit/loss by CCRL is recognised in the financial statements.

25. PRIOR YEAR ADJUSTMENTS

A prior year restatement of \$2.018m was made to donations received and capital work in progress in the Cathedral Trust (refer note 11 & 5). The donation received represents the Christ Church Cathedral reinstatement costs incurred by CCRT.

26. SUBSEQUENT EVENTS

There have been no events post balance date.

2019: Subsequent to balance date the impacts of the Coronavirus [COVID-19] pandemic have caused significant reductions and volatility in equity investment values. These significant reductions in value are not recorded in the value of the Estates and Trusts at 31st December 2019. Post balance date investment income from investments held by the Estates and Trusts are likely to be materially reduced. Amounts are not able to be reliably quantified.

Independent Auditor's report to the Trustees of the Estates and Trusts Held and Administered by Church Property Trustees

Opinion

We have audited the accompanying special purpose financial statements of the following estates and trusts held and administered by Church Property Trustees ("the Estates and Trusts"):

- ▶ General Trust Estate
- ▶ Bishopric Estate
- ▶ Dean & Chapter Estate
- ▶ Land & Buildings Trusts
- ▶ Cathedral Trust

These financial statements comprise the statement of financial position of each of the Estates and Trusts as at 31 December 2020, and their statement of financial performance and statement of movements in equity for the year then ended, and notes to the financial statements, including a summary of significant accounting policies.

In our opinion, the accompanying financial statements of each of the Estates and Trusts for the year ended 31 December 2020 are prepared, in all material respects, in accordance with the accounting policies as set out in Note 2.

Basis for opinion

We conducted our audit in accordance with International Standards on Auditing (New Zealand). Our responsibilities under those standards are further described in the Auditor's responsibilities for the audit of the financial statements section of our report.

We are independent of the Estates and Trusts in accordance with Professional and Ethical Standard 1 *International Code of Ethics for Assurance Practitioners (including International Independence Standards)* (New Zealand) issued by the New Zealand Auditing and Assurance Standards Board, and we have fulfilled our other ethical responsibilities in accordance with these requirements.

We believe that the audit evidence we have obtained is sufficient and appropriate to provide a basis for our opinion.

Other than in our capacity as auditor we have no relationship with, or interest in, the Estates and Trusts. Partners and employees of our firm may deal with the Estates and Trusts on normal terms within the ordinary course of the trading activities of the Estates and Trusts.

Emphasis of matter - Basis of accounting and restriction on use

We draw attention to Note 2 to the financial statements, which describes the basis of accounting. The financial statements are prepared to enable the Estates and Trusts to comply with the provisions of the Anglican (Diocese of Christchurch) Church Property Trust Act 2003. As a result, the financial statements may not be suitable for another purpose. Our report is intended solely for the Trustees of each of the Estates and Trusts and each of the Estates and Trusts and should not be used by parties other than the aforementioned. Our opinion is not modified in respect of this matter.

Information other than the financial statements and auditor's report

Those charged with governance are responsible for the Annual Report, which includes information other than the financial statements and auditor's report which is expected to be made available to us after the date of this auditor's report.

Our opinion on the financial statements does not cover the other information and we do not express any form of assurance conclusion thereon.

In connection with our audit of the financial statements, our responsibility is to read the other information and, in doing so, consider whether the other information is materially inconsistent with the financial statements or our knowledge obtained during the audit, or otherwise appears to be materially misstated.

When we read the Annual Report, if we conclude that there is a material misstatement therein, we are required to communicate the matter to those charged with governance and, if uncorrected, to take appropriate action to bring the matter to the attention of users for whom our auditor's report was prepared.

Those charged with governance responsibilities for the financial statements

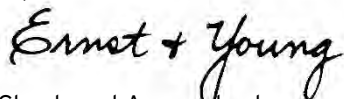
Those charged with governance are responsible, on behalf of the Estates and Trusts, for the preparation of the financial statements in accordance with the accounting policies set out in note 2 and for such internal control as management determines is necessary to enable the preparation of financial statements that are free from material misstatement, whether due to fraud or error.

In preparing the financial statements, those charged with governance are responsible for assessing on behalf of the Estates and Trusts their ability to continue as a going concern, disclosing, as applicable, matters related to going concern and using the going concern basis of accounting unless those charged with governance either intend to liquidate the Estates and Trusts or cease operations, or have no realistic alternative but to do so.

Auditor's responsibilities for the audit of the financial statements

Our objectives are to obtain reasonable assurance about whether the financial statements as a whole are free from material misstatement, whether due to fraud or error, and to issue an auditor's report that includes our opinion. Reasonable assurance is a high level of assurance but is not a guarantee that an audit conducted in accordance with International Standards on Auditing (New Zealand) will always detect a material misstatement when it exists. Misstatements can arise from fraud or error and are considered material if, individually or in the aggregate, they could reasonably be expected to influence the economic decisions of users taken on the basis of these financial statements.

A further description of our responsibilities for the audit of the financial statements is located at the External Reporting Board website: <https://www.xrb.govt.nz/standards-for-assurance-practitioners/auditors-responsibilities/audit-report-8/>. This description forms part of our auditor's report.

The logo for Ernst & Young, featuring the company name in a stylized, handwritten-style script.

Chartered Accountants
Christchurch
25 May 2021

FUNDS HELD AND ADMINISTERED BY CHURCH PROPERTY TRUSTEES

SPECIAL PURPOSE FINANCIAL STATEMENTS

FOR THE YEAR ENDED 31 DECEMBER 2020

NGĀ KAITIAKI TAONGA O TE HĀHI
Church Property Trustees
THE ANGLICAN DIOCESE OF CHRISTCHURCH



Statement of Financial Performance	1
Statement of Financial Position	2
Notes to the Financial Statements	3-10
Independent Auditor's Report	11-13

FUNDS HELD AND ADMINISTERED BY CHURCH PROPERTY TRUSTEES

STATEMENT OF FINANCIAL PERFORMANCE

FOR THE YEAR ENDED 31 DECEMBER 2020





		Balanced Growth Fund		Mohaka Forest Fund		Fixed Income Fund		Reserve Fund		Insurance Proceeds Fund		Cathedral Insurance Proceeds Fund		Cathedral Maintenance & Insurance Fund		Total Funds Under Management	
		2020	2019	2020	2019	2020	2019	2020	2019	2020	2019	2020	2019	2020	2019	2020	2019
NOTE		\$000	\$000	\$000	\$000	\$000	\$000	\$000	\$000	\$000	\$000	\$000	\$000	\$000	\$000	\$000	\$000
INCOME																	
		3,231	3,479	76	(179)	3,610	2,819	104	159	104	3,665	1,069	3,080	132	12	8,325	13,034
		-	-	312	116	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	312	116
	3	3,231	3,479	387	(63)	3,610	2,819	104	159	104	3,665	1,069	3,080	132	12	8,636	13,150
EXPENSES																	
	4	214	212	16	4	265	208	14	14	139	282	6	169	5	1	659	889
	4	152	144	13	13	262	199	10	10	105	196	55	57	1	-	598	619
		-	-	10	9	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	10	9
	14	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	1,495	-	-	-	-	-	1,495	-
		366	356	39	25	527	407	24	24	1,740	478	61	226	6	1	2,763	1,517
Net Surplus / (Deficit)		2,864	3,123	349	(88)	3,082	2,412	81	135	(1,636)	3,186	1,008	2,854	126	11	5,874	11,633
FUND ALLOCATIONS																	
		386	429	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	386	429
		137	162	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	137	162
		1,345	1,451	321	(81)	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	1,665	1,370
		996	1,082	28	(7)	1,616	1,445	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	2,640	2,520
		-	-	-	-	-	-	(1,466)	(967)	-	-	-	-	-	-	(1,466)	(967)
		-	-	-	-	1,466	967	1,547	1,102	-	-	-	-	-	-	3,013	2,069
		-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	(1,636)	3,186	-	-	-	-	(1,636)	3,186
		-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	1,008	2,854	126	11	1,134	2,865
Net Surplus / (Deficit) Allocated		2,864	3,123	349	(88)	3,082	2,412	81	135	(1,636)	3,186	1,008	2,854	126	11	5,873	11,633

FUNDS HELD AND ADMINISTERED BY CHURCH PROPERTY TRUSTEES
STATEMENT OF FINANCIAL POSITION
FOR THE YEAR ENDED 31 DECEMBER 2020

		Balanced Growth Fund		Mohaka Forest Fund		Fixed Income Fund		Reserve Fund		Insurance Proceeds Fund		Cathedral Insurance Proceeds Fund		Cathedral Maintenance & Insurance Fund		Total Funds Under Management	
		2020	2019	2020	2019	2020	2019	2020	2019	2020	2019	2020	2019	2020	2019	2020	2019
	NOTE	\$000	\$000	\$000	\$000	\$000	\$000	\$000	\$000	\$000	\$000	\$000	\$000	\$000	\$000	\$000	\$000
FUND CURRENT ASSETS																	
Cash at Bank		113	145	8	4	106	434	6	2	-	31	459	42	117	82	807	741
Managed Funds	5	30,262	25,648	-	-	57,525	40,583	2,555	1,513	-	38,941	-	2,680	1,302	301	91,645	109,667
Short Term Deposits < 1 year	5	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	3,000	4,033	-	-	3,000	4,033
Private Equity Funds	7	2,083	1,797	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	2,083	1,797
Receivables	8	4	9	178	115	57	52	1,467	967	-	13	-	-	58	52	1,764	1,208
Total Fund Current Assets		32,462	27,599	186	119	57,689	41,070	4,028	2,482	-	38,986	3,459	6,755	1,477	435	99,299	117,445
FUND CURRENT LIABILITIES																	
Payables		132	14	174	120	1,470	988	6	7	-	18	-	6	-	-	1,782	1,152
Parishes & Anglican Organisations		11,293	9,978	-	-	56,989	40,919	-	-	-	38,968	39,791	43,063	1,350	435	109,423	133,363
General Trust Estate		15,061	12,480	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	15,061	12,480
Bishopric Estate		4,453	3,691	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	4,453	3,691
Dean and Chapter Estate		1,523	1,436	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	1,523	1,436
Total Fund Current Liabilities		32,462	27,599	174	120	58,459	41,907	6	7	-	38,986	39,791	43,068	1,350	435	132,242	152,121
Net Fund Current Assets / (Liabilities)		-	-	12	-	(770)	(837)	4,021	2,475	-	-	(36,333)	(36,314)	126	-	(32,944)	(34,676)
NON-CURRENT FUND ASSETS																	
Reserve Fund		-	-	-	-	4,021	2,475	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	4,021	2,475
Term Deposits > one year	6	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	36,333	36,314	-	-	36,333	36,314
Forestry		-	-	1,126	789	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	1,126	789
Loans & Mortgages	12	-	-	-	-	770	837	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	770	837
Total Non-Current Fund Assets		-	-	1,126	789	4,791	3,312	-	-	-	-	36,333	36,314	-	-	42,250	40,415
NON-CURRENT FUND LIABILITIES																	
Fixed Income Fund	13	-	-	-	-	-	-	4,021	2,475	-	-	-	-	-	-	4,021	2,475
Parishes & Anglican Organisations		-	-	91	63	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	91	63
General Trust Estate		-	-	1,047	726	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	1,047	726
Future Distributions Payable	13	-	-	-	-	4,021	2,475	-	-	-	-	-	-	126	-	4,148	2,475
Total Non-Current Fund Liabilities		-	-	1,138	789	4,021	2,475	4,021	2,475	-	-	-	-	126	-	9,307	5,739
Net Fund Non-Current Assets/(Liabilities)		-	-	(12)	-	770	837	(4,021)	(2,475)	-	-	36,333	36,314	(126)	-	32,944	34,676
Net Assets		-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-

For and on behalf of the Board of Trustees who authorised the issue of these financial statements on 13th May 2020

C G Murfit 

S J Wakefield 

**FUNDS HELD AND ADMINISTERED BY CHURCH PROPERTY TRUSTEES
SPECIAL PURPOSE FINANCIAL STATEMENTS
NOTES TO THE FINANCIAL STATEMENTS
FOR THE YEAR ENDED 31 DECEMBER 2020**

1. GENERAL INFORMATION

These financial statements have been prepared for each of the funds managed by Church Property Trustees [CPT], comprising the Balanced Growth Fund, Fixed Income Fund, Reserve Fund, Mohaka Forest Fund, Insurance Proceeds Fund, Cathedral Insurance Proceeds Fund and Cathedral Maintenance & Insurance Fund.

The financial statements are presented in New Zealand dollars.

Investment Policies

The philosophy and investment objectives for CPT, its Committee for Audit, Risk & Finance [CARF], trusts, beneficiaries, investors and investment managers is outlined in the Statement of Investment Policy and Objectives [SIPO]. It creates parameters for investment of funds under CPT administration on behalf of its trusts and other investors and serves as a basis for monitoring the on-going performance of the CPT funds and of the portfolios that make up those funds. CPT sets and approves the SIPO and delegates oversight of it to CARF.

An independent annual review of the investment strategy, including the distribution rate, is conducted by CPT's independent investment advisors, EriksensGlobal.

Balanced Growth Fund [BGF]: Distributions to investors from the BGF are determined by CPT based on the long-term sustainable distribution rates recommended in the SIPO. Distributions are recognised in the financial statements when they are paid in cash. There are no capital reserves within the BGF as capital gains and losses are marked to market each month and apportioned between investors according to units held monthly and at year end.

Fixed Income Fund [FIF]: Interest is credited to investors in the FIF quarterly. Interest rate reviews are conducted regularly by CPT. The rate is set at a level to allow investors to receive a consistent income, with any net surplus or deficit being transferred to or from the Reserve Fund to allow income smoothing. The management of this fund is in line with the principles set out in section 31 of the Anglican (Diocese of Christchurch) Church Property Trust Act 2003 ["The CPT Act"].

The following table shows annual interest rates paid quarterly to investors during the financial year and benchmarked against the ANZ Bank 30 Day Term Deposit rate for deposits \$10,000 and over. The investments administered by CPT on behalf of investors are predominately liquid and may be redeemed on 5 working days written notice.

Quarter Ends	Mar-20	Jun-20	Sep-20	Dec-20	2019
FIF	3.90%	3.25%	2.75%	2.75%	4.00%
ANZ	0.50%	0.50%	0.50%	0.35%	0.35%

Reserve Fund: CPT maintains a reserve fund as outlined in section 36 of the CPT Act. The annual income derived from investments in the reserve fund may be applied by CPT, with agreement of Standing Committee, in one or more of the following ways:

- (1) To augment the Reserve Fund
- (2) To stabilise or increase the income of the Fixed Income Fund
- (3) To replace losses of capital in the Fixed Income Fund.

**FUNDS HELD AND ADMINISTERED BY CHURCH PROPERTY TRUSTEES
SPECIAL PURPOSE FINANCIAL STATEMENTS
NOTES TO THE FINANCIAL STATEMENTS
FOR THE YEAR ENDED 31 DECEMBER 2020**

Mohaka Forest Fund: CPT has established a forestry fund in line with section 31 of the Anglican (Diocese of Christchurch) Church Property Trust Act 2003 ["The CPT Act"]. CPT participates in the Emissions Trading Scheme in accordance with Schedule 6 of the Climate Change Response (Emissions Trading) Amendment Act 2008. The cost to repay the remaining carbon credits oversold of 149 ETS have been recognised on 31 December 2020 as an accrual, of \$6,000 in the Statement of Financial Position (2019 75,000).

Insurance Proceeds Fund and the Cathedral Insurance Proceeds Fund: CPT has established these investment funds in line with section 31 of the Act. The Ansvar [ACS] global insurance settlement [GIS] funds are invested in these funds. The GIS funds are held on the same trusts as those buildings deemed to be a total loss. The GIS funds received for the repair of buildings, not destroyed in the earthquakes, are held collectively to meet the insurance policy entitlements. On the 2nd July, 2020 the Trustees noted that as the Earthquake Recovery Programme was winding down the longer term objectives of the IPF were no longer appropriate and the funds were transferred to the lower risk Fixed Income Fund and bank term deposit instruments.

2. STATEMENT OF ACCOUNTING POLICIES

2.1 Basis of Preparation

The financial statements have been prepared as Special Purpose Reports, in accordance with the following stated accounting policies:

2.2 Changes to Accounting Policy

There have been no changes to accounting policies. Policies have been applied on a basis consistent with those of the previous period.

2.3 Specific Accounting Policies

The following specific accounting policies which materially affect the measurement of financial performance and financial position have been applied:

a) Revenue Recognition

Revenue is recognised to the extent it is probable that economic benefit will flow to the funds and that the revenue can be reliably measured. For financial assets at fair value, interest income is included through the statement of financial performance. Unrealised or realised gains/ (losses) from re-measurement of financial assets at fair value are included in revenue. Dividend/distribution income is recognised in the Statement of Financial Performance when the right to receive the dividend/distribution is established.

All other revenue is recognised on an accruals basis.

b) Expenses

All expenses are recognised in the Statement of Financial Performance on an accrual basis.

c) Income tax

Income tax payable (if any at all) is payable by the investing entities.

d) Goods and Services Tax

Where applicable all amounts are stated exclusive of Goods & Services Tax [GST].

FUNDS HELD AND ADMINISTERED BY CHURCH PROPERTY TRUSTEES
SPECIAL PURPOSE FINANCIAL STATEMENTS
NOTES TO THE FINANCIAL STATEMENTS
FOR THE YEAR ENDED 31 DECEMBER 2020

e) Financial Assets

Classification:

The financial instruments comprise investments and are categorised as managed funds, term deposits, private equity and forestry. They are stated at fair value with value changes recorded through the Statement of Financial Performance.

Recognition / de-recognition:

CPT recognises financial assets on the date it becomes party to the contractual agreement and recognises changes in fair value from this date. Investments are derecognised when the right to receive cash flows from the investments have expired.

Measurement:

(i) Financial assets (managed funds, term deposits and private equity funds)

Financial assets are recorded at fair value through the Statement of Financial Performance.

Transaction costs are expensed as incurred in the Statement of Financial Performance. Any changes in the fair values of financial assets are disclosed in the Statement of Financial Performance.

Where available, quoted market prices, entry or exit, buy or sell or midpoint, are used as a measure of fair value.

(ii) Mortgages & Loans

Mortgages and Loans are measured at fair value.

(iii) Forestry

The value of the Forestry investment is based on the estimation of the net present value (NPV) of future cash flows at a discount rate of 7.5% (2019: 7.5%), associated with the development and future harvesting of the forest, as determined by the Forestry Manager. The valuation by the Forestry Manager was received on 14 December 2020. Forest land is valued at the August 2018 Rating Valuation. The NPV of cash flows relating to any revenue or future liabilities arising from the sale of carbon credits under the Government's Emissions Trading Scheme have not been included in the valuation.

f) Receivables

Receivables may include amounts accrued for dividends, interest income and distributions. Dividends and distributions are accrued when the right to receive payment is established. Interest income is accrued at the reporting date from the time of the last payment.

g) Payables

Payables include liabilities and accrued expenses owing by the fund which are unpaid at balance date.

h) Cash and Cash Equivalent

Cash and cash equivalents include operational bank accounts and term deposits.

i) Financial Liabilities

Financial liabilities include deposits from Parishes, other Anglican organisations and Estates, and are measured at year end deposit value.

**FUNDS HELD AND ADMINISTERED BY CHURCH PROPERTY TRUSTEES
SPECIAL PURPOSE FINANCIAL STATEMENTS
NOTES TO THE FINANCIAL STATEMENTS
FOR THE YEAR ENDED 31 DECEMBER 2020**

j) Foreign Currency Translation

Items included in the funds' financial statements are measured in New Zealand dollars.

k) Derivative Financial Instruments

Foreign currency economic hedges are not recognised in the Statement of Financial Position. Any gains or losses are recognised in the Statement of Financial Performance on realisation of these hedges.

3. NET RETURN FROM INVESTMENTS

	Balanced Growth Fund		Mohaka Forest Fund		Fixed Income Fund		Reserve Fund		Insurance Proceeds Fund		Cathedral Insurance Proceeds Fund		Cathedral Maintenance & Insurance Fund		Total Funds Under Management	
	2020 \$000	2019 \$000	2020 \$000	2019 \$000	2020 \$000	2019 \$000	2020 \$000	2019 \$000	2020 \$000	2019 \$000	2020 \$000	2019 \$000	2020 \$000	2019 \$000	2020 \$000	2019 \$000
Net return from Investments	3,231	3,479	76	(179)	3,610	2,819	104	159	104	3,703	1,069	3,221	132	12	8,324	13,213
Hedge gain/(loss)	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	171	(38)	-	(141)	-	-	171	(179)
Net return from Investments after hedge gain/(loss)	3,231	3,479	76	(179)	3,610	2,819	104	159	275	3,665	1,069	3,080	132	12	8,495	13,034

The hedging gains and losses are matched by equal and opposite, gains and losses to the same approximate value in the net return from investments.

4. MANAGEMENT FEES

Balanced Growth Fund		Mohaka Forest Fund		Fixed Income Fund		Reserve Fund		Insurance Proceeds Fund		Cathedral Insurance Proceeds Fund		Cathedral Maintenance & Insurance Fund	
2020	2019	2020	2019	2020	2019	2020	2019	2020	2019	2020	2019	2020	2019
%	%	\$	\$	%	%	%	%	%	%	%	%	%	%
0.55%	0.55%	\$12,500 per annum	\$12,500 p.a.	0.55%	0.55%	0.55%	0.55%	0.45%	0.45%	0.135% **	0.14%	0.10%	0.10%

A CPT management fee is deducted from funds. The internal CPT fee is used to pay for its operational expenses. External management fees are paid on managed funds.

Church Property Trustees have engaged EriksensGlobal to provide investment advisory services for nominated funds and general investment advice. EriksensGlobal were paid \$68,800 in 2020 for services provided (2019 \$84,000).

FUNDS HELD AND ADMINISTERED BY CHURCH PROPERTY TRUSTEES
SPECIAL PURPOSE FINANCIAL STATEMENTS
NOTES TO THE FINANCIAL STATEMENTS
FOR THE YEAR ENDED 31 DECEMBER 2020

5. MANAGED FUNDS & SHORT-TERM DEPOSITS

	Balanced Growth Fund		Fixed Income Fund		Reserve Fund		Insurance Proceeds Fund		Cathedral Insurance Proceeds Fund **		Cathedral Maintenance & Insurance Fund		Total Funds Under Management	
	2020	2019	2020	2019	2020	2019	2020	2019	2020	2019	2020	2019	2020	2019
	\$000	\$000	\$000	\$000	\$000	\$000	\$000	\$000	\$000	\$000	\$000	\$000	\$000	\$000
Managed Funds														
AMPCI Global Multi-Asset Fund	-	7,493	-	6,635	-	-	-	7,472	-	-	-	-	-	21,600
AMPCI Fixed Interest Fund	-	-	3,988	4,779	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	3,988	4,779
AMPCI NZ Short Duration	-	-	-	3,164	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	3,164
Aspiring Asset Management Ltd	6,534	5,813	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	6,534	5,813
Castle Point 5 Oceans Fund	3,210	2,459	5,340	2,222	-	-	-	4,390	-	-	485	118	9,036	9,188
Harbour Income Fund	-	-	12,200	9,245	-	-	-	10,870	-	-	-	-	12,200	20,115
Mint Trans-Tasman Equities	1,956	1,692	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	1,956	1,692
Mint Diversified Income Fund	3,752	1,767	22,110	10,097	1,292	759	-	10,920	-	2,680	-	-	27,154	26,223
Mint Diversified Growth Fund	2,023	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	551	123	2,574	123
Milford Active Growth	3,943	2,526	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	3,943	2,526
Milford Australasian Abs. Growth	2,763	1,508	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	2,763	1,508
Milford Diversified Income	2,517	1,632	13,887	4,442	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	16,404	6,074
Quay Street Asset Management	-	-	-	-	1,263	754	-	-	-	-	-	-	1,263	754
Schroders RRF CPI +3.5%	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	5,290	-	-	-	-	-	5,290
T Rowe Price Global Equity Growth	3,564	758	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	266	60	3,830	818
Managed Funds	30,262	25,648	57,525	40,583	2,555	1,513	-	38,941	-	2,680	1,302	301	91,645	109,667
Short Term Deposits < 1 Year														
ANZ Bank	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	1,003	-	-	-	1,003
Kiwibank	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	3,000	3,030	-	-	3,000	3,030
Total Term Deposits < 1 Year	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	3,000	4,033	-	-	3,000	4,033
Total Managed Funds & Short-Term Deposits	30,262	25,648	57,525	40,583	2,555	1,513	-	38,941	3,000	6,713	1,302	301	94,645	149,739

** Cathedral Insurance Proceeds Fund includes the Cathedral settlement proceeds and donations received by Church Property Trustees.

FUNDS HELD AND ADMINISTERED BY CHURCH PROPERTY TRUSTEES
SPECIAL PURPOSE FINANCIAL STATEMENTS
NOTES TO THE FINANCIAL STATEMENTS
FOR THE YEAR ENDED 31 DECEMBER 2020

6. LONG TERM DEPOSITS > One Year

	Balanced Growth Fund		Fixed Income Fund		Reserve Fund		Insurance Proceeds Fund		Cathedral Insurance Proceeds Fund **		Cathedral Maintenance & Insurance Fund		Total Funds Under Management	
	2020	2019	2020	2019	2020	2019	2020	2019	2020	2019	2020	2019	2020	2019
	\$000	\$000	\$000	\$000	\$000	\$000	\$000	\$000	\$000	\$000	\$000	\$000	\$000	\$000
Term Deposits > 1 Year														
ANZ Bank	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	10,398	10,073	-	-	10,398	10,073
ASB Bank	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	10,364	10,091	-	-	10,364	10,091
Kiwibank	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	15,571	16,150	-	-	15,571	16,150
Total Term Deposits > One Year	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	36,333	36,314	-	-	36,333	36,314

7. PRIVATE EQUITY FUNDS

	Total Commitment	Called / Invested	Uncalled Capital	Distributions	Asset Value at 31 December 2020	Asset Value at 31 December 2019
	\$000	\$000	\$000	\$000	\$000	\$000
Knox Investment Fund IV	250	200	50	52	140	162
Maui Capital Indigo Fund	300	255	45	155	105	111
Maui Capital Aqua Fund	200	154	46	-	140	176
Continuity Capital Private Equity Fund No.2 LP	500	440	60	253	335	316
Continuity Capital Private Equity Fund No.4 LP	500	275	225	23	287	225
Pioneer	500	351	149	54	424	296
Pencarrow Bridge Fund LP	500	445	55	-	573	467
Pohutukawa II	300	186	54	307	17	45
Radius Residential Care Ltd	52	52	-	-	63	-
Private Equity Funds	3,102	2,358	684	843	2,083	1,797

8. RECEIVABLES

Included in accounts receivable are the unrealised gain on foreign currency economic hedges in respect of Australian Dollar denominated investments. Contracted amounts entered by the following fund were as follows:

The Insurance Proceeds Fund closed out the remaining hedge contract in August 2020, so for 2020 amount is \$Nil (2019: AUD5,016,908).

9. CONTINGENCIES

There are no contingent assets or liabilities at 31st December 2020.

10. CREDIT RISK

The funds are exposed to credit risk in that the failure of external counterparties to honour the terms and conditions of a contract may result in a financial loss to the funds. The funds are exposed to credit risk primarily through its investment activities.
The maximum credit risk of financial instruments is considered to be their carrying value.

For the managed funds, EriksensGlobal regularly review the credit risk and advise CPT of any suggested changes to minimise this risk.
Where CPT invests directly in cash, private equity, term deposits and forestry, appropriate processes and risk controls are in place to diversify and mitigate credit risk.
None of the financial assets are past due or impaired.

11. RELATED PARTIES

Diocese of Christchurch, ADMSC (Anglican Diocese Ministry Support Centre) and Various Anglican parishes

The Diocese of Christchurch, ADMSC and Anglican Parishes invest in the Fixed Income Fund and the Balanced Growth Fund on the same terms and conditions as other investors.

Explanation: Arm's Length

Transactions with related parties (parishes and related entities) are made in arm's length transactions both at normal market prices and on normal commercial terms.

12. LOANS & MORTGAGES

The loans in the Fixed Income Fund relate to the following parishes: -

Christchurch-St Michael, Lyttelton Cottage, Northwest Christchurch and Opawa-St Martins.

These loans are secured by mortgages over the relevant land and buildings held in trust.

13. RESERVE FUND NET ASSETS

The Reserve Fund is maintained by CPT as outlined in section 36 of the Act. The accumulated income of the Reserve Fund will ultimately be applied by CPT to stabilise or increase the income of the FIF or to replace losses of capital in the FIF.

14. OTHER EXPENSES

General Trust Estate shows the reimbursement of \$1,495k for the 2012 Insurance Premium refund on behalf of the 2012 Insurance paid on behalf of the Diocese and Parishes, which was determined should be funded from the excess Insurance Settlements.

15. EVENTS POST BALANCE DATE

There have been no events post balance date.

2019: Subsequent to balance date the impacts of the Coronavirus [COVID-19] pandemic have caused significant reductions and volatility in equity investment values. These significant reductions in value are not recorded in the value of Funds under Management at 31st December 2019. Post balance date investment income from investments held are likely to be materially reduced.

16. Impact of the Coronavirus (COVID-19)

Predicted significant reductions in value of funds under management did not materialise through 2020. There remains an ongoing risk of volatile financial markets as New Zealand commences its COVID19 vaccination programme and COVID19 remains prevalent in many other countries.

Independent Auditor's Report to the Trustees of Funds Held and Administered by Church Property Trustees

Opinion

We have audited the accompanying special purpose financial statements of the following funds held and administered by Church Property Trustees (together "the Funds" and each a "Fund"):

- ▶ Balanced Growth Fund
- ▶ Mohaka Forest Fund
- ▶ Fixed Income Fund
- ▶ Reserve Fund
- ▶ Insurance Proceeds Fund
- ▶ Cathedral Insurance Proceeds Fund
- ▶ Cathedral Maintenance & Insurance Fund

These special purpose financial statements comprise the statements of financial position of each Fund and the Funds as at 31 December 2020, and the statements of financial performance for the year then ended, and notes to the financial statements, including a summary of significant accounting policies.

In our opinion, the accompanying financial statements of each Fund and the Funds for the year ended 31 December 2020 are prepared, in all material respects, in accordance with the accounting policies stated at Note 2.

Basis for opinion

We conducted our audit in accordance with International Standards on Auditing (New Zealand). Our responsibilities under those standards are further described in the Auditor's responsibilities for the audit of the financial statements section of our report.

We are independent of the Funds in accordance with Professional and Ethical Standard 1 *International Code of Ethics for Assurance Practitioners (including International Independence Standards)* (New Zealand) issued by the New Zealand Auditing and Assurance Standards Board, and we have fulfilled our other ethical responsibilities in accordance with these requirements.

We believe that the audit evidence we have obtained is sufficient and appropriate to provide a basis for our opinion.

Other than in our capacity as auditor we have no relationship with, or interest in, the Funds. Partners and employees of our firm may deal with the Funds on normal terms within the ordinary course of the trading activities of the Funds.

Emphasis of matter – Basis of accounting and restriction on use

We draw attention to Note 2 to the financial statements, which describes the basis of accounting. The financial statements are prepared to enable the Funds to comply with the provisions of the Anglican (Diocese of Christchurch) Church Property Trust Act 2003. As a result, the financial statements may not be suitable for another purpose. Our report is intended solely for the Trustees of the Funds and each Fund and should not be used by parties other than the aforementioned. Our opinion is not modified in respect of this matter.

Information other than the financial statements and auditor's report

Those charged with governance are responsible for the Annual Report, which includes information other than the financial statements and auditor's report which is expected to be made available to us after the date of this auditor's report.

Our opinion on the financial statements does not cover the other information and we do not express any form of assurance conclusion thereon.

In connection with our audit of the financial statements, our responsibility is to read the other information and, in doing so, consider whether the other information is materially inconsistent with the financial statements or our knowledge obtained during the audit, or otherwise appears to be materially misstated.

When we read the Annual Report, if we conclude that there is a material misstatement therein, we are required to communicate the matter to those charged with governance and, if uncorrected, to take appropriate action to bring the matter to the attention of users for whom our auditor's report was prepared.

Those charged with governance responsibilities for the financial statements


Those charged with governance are responsible, on behalf of the Funds, for the preparation of the financial statements in accordance with the accounting policies set out in note 2 and for such internal control as management determines is necessary to enable the preparation of financial statements that are free from material misstatement, whether due to fraud or error.

In preparing the financial statements, those charged with governance are responsible for assessing on behalf of the Funds their ability to continue as a going concern, disclosing, as applicable, matters related to going concern and using the going concern basis of accounting unless those charged with governance either intend to liquidate the Funds or cease operations, or have no realistic alternative but to do so.

Auditor's responsibilities for the audit of the financial statements

Our objectives are to obtain reasonable assurance about whether the financial statements as a whole are free from material misstatement, whether due to fraud or error, and to issue an auditor's report that includes our opinion. Reasonable assurance is a high level of assurance but is not a guarantee that an audit conducted in accordance with International Standards on Auditing (New Zealand) will always detect a material misstatement when it exists. Misstatements can arise from fraud or error and are considered material if, individually or in the aggregate, they could reasonably be expected to influence the economic decisions of users taken on the basis of these financial statements.

A further description of our responsibilities for the audit of the financial statements is located at the External Reporting Board website: <https://www.xrb.govt.nz/standards-for-assurance-practitioners/auditors-responsibilities/audit-report-8>. This description forms part of our auditor's report.


Chartered Accountants
Christchurch
25 May 2021